

# Agenda Briefing Session

## Notice of Meeting

Tuesday, 19 November 2019

4.00pm

Council Chamber

Level 9

Council House

27 St Georges Terrace, Perth WA

6000



City of Perth

## Agenda

### ORDER OF BUSINESS AND INDEX

- 1 Acknowledgment of Country
- 2 Declaration of Opening
- 3 Apologies and Leave of Absence
- 4 Disclosure of interests
- Nil

- 5 Matters for which the session may be closed

In accordance with Section 5.23(2) of the *Local Government Act 1995*, to preserve the confidentiality of attachments relating to Items 6.12, 6.13, 6.14 and 6.15, it recommended that the session be closed to the public prior to asking questions on the following:

Attachment No.	Item No. and Title	Reason
Confidential Attachment 6.12B	Item 6.12 - Appointment of Members and Deputy Members to the Design Advisory Committee	s5.23(2)(e)(iii)
Confidential Attachment 6.13B	Item 6.13 - Event Grants Round 2 - 2019/20	s5.23(2)(e)(ii)
Confidential Attachment 6.14C	Item 6.14 – Adoption – City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019	s5.23(2)(e)(iii)
Confidential Attachment 6.15A and 6.15B	Item 6.15 - Recruitment Consultant - Chief Executive Officer Recruitment Process	s5.23(2)(e)(ii)

- 6 Items

Item No.	Item Title	Page
6.1	98-100 (Lot 81) Brown Street, East Perth – Proposed Outdoor Dining Area ('Dining and Entertainment') in the Forecourt of the Property including Associated Minor External Works to an Existing Microbrewery ('Light-Industry') and Tavern ('Dining and Entertainment')	1
6.2	8 (Lots 21, 401 and 400) Parker Street, Northbridge – Proposed 12-Level Mixed-Use Development Containing 42 Hotel Rooms ('Special Residential'), Four Commercial Tenancies ('Dining' and 'Office') and 6 Car Parking Bays	18
6.3	Key Sector Development Sponsorship – XR:WA	68

<b>Item No.</b>	<b>Item Title</b>	<b>Page</b>
6.4	Business Event Sponsorship Round 2 - 2019/20	74
6.5	Designated Site - City of Perth Accreditation of Homelessness Services within the Public Realm - 12 Month Trial	93
6.6	Agreement for Installation of Catenary Anchor Points to Private Buildings as Part of the East End Revitalisation Program	130
6.7	Financial Statements and Financial Activity Statement for the Period Ended 30 September 2019	133
6.8	Payments from Municipal and Trust Funds – July 2019	153
6.9	Payments from Municipal and Trust Funds – October 2019	155
6.10	Budget Review - Targeted Cost Savings Initiative	157
6.11	Adoption of Strategic Community Plan 2019-2029	164
6.12	Appointment of Members and Deputy Members to the Design Advisory Committee	191
6.13	Event Grants Round 2 - 2019/20	198
6.14	Adoption – City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019	255
6.15	Recruitment Consultant - Chief Executive Officer Recruitment Process	278

**7**

Closure

**KARIN STRACHAN**  
**ACTING CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER**  
15 November 2019

**This meeting is open to members of the public**



## INFORMATION FOR THE PUBLIC ATTENDING AGENDA BRIEFING SESSIONS

Welcome to this evening's Agenda Briefing Session. This information is provided on matters which may affect members of the public. If you have any queries on procedural matters please contact a member of the City's staff in attendance tonight.

### **Presentations**

Applications for presentations to an Agenda Briefing Session must be in writing to the CEO and sent to [info.city@cityofperth.wa.gov.au](mailto:info.city@cityofperth.wa.gov.au) and received by midday on the day of the meeting.

Please refer to the City's website [www.perth.wa.gov.au](http://www.perth.wa.gov.au) for further information on making a presentation.

### **Disclaimer**

Members of the public should note that in any discussion regarding any planning or other application that any statement or intimation of approval made by any Commissioner or Officer of the City during the course of any meeting is not intended to be and is not to be taken as notice of approval from the City. No action should be taken on any item discussed at an Agenda Briefing Session prior to written advice on the resolution of the Council being received.

Any plans or documents contained in this agenda may be subject to copyright law provisions (*Copyright Act 1968*, as amended) and the express permission of the copyright owner(s) should be sought prior to their reproduction.

# EMERGENCY GUIDE

Council House, 27 St Georges Terrace, Perth



The City of Perth values the health and safety of its employees, tenants, contractors and visitors. The guide is designed for all occupants to be aware of the emergency procedures in place to help make an evacuation of the building safe and easy.

## BUILDING ALARMS

Alert Alarm and Evacuation Alarm.

### ALERT ALARM

**beep beep beep**

All Wardens to respond.

Other staff and visitors should remain where they are.



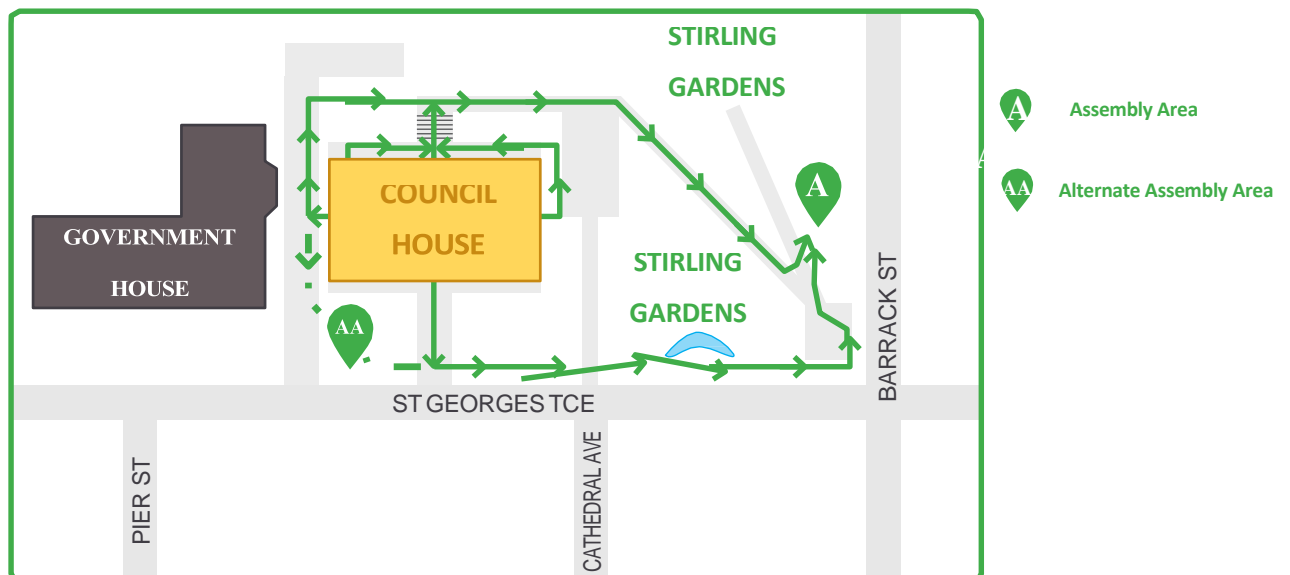
### EVACUATION ALARM / PROCEDURES

**whoop whoop whoop**

On hearing the Evacuation Alarm or on being instructed to evacuate:

1. Move to the floor assembly area as directed by your Warden.
2. People with impaired mobility (those who cannot use the stairs unaided) should report to the Floor Warden who will arrange for their safe evacuation.
3. When instructed to evacuate leave by the emergency exits. **Do not use the lifts.**
4. Remain calm. Move quietly and calmly to the assembly area in **Stirling Gardens** as shown on the map below. Visitors must remain in the company of City of Perth staff members at all times.
5. After hours, evacuate by the nearest emergency exit. **Do not use the lifts.**

#### EVACUATION ASSEMBLY AREA



<b>Agenda Item 6.1</b>	<b>98-100 (Lot 81) Brown Street, East Perth – Proposed Outdoor Dining Area ('Dining and Entertainment') in the Forecourt of the Property including Associated Minor External Works to an Existing Microbrewery ('Light-Industry') and Tavern ('Dining and Entertainment')</b>
----------------------------	---

---

**Recommendation:**

*That Council, in accordance with the provisions of the Local Planning Scheme No. 26, the City Planning Scheme No. 2, the Metropolitan Region Scheme and the Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015 – Deemed Provisions for Local Planning Schemes, **APPROVES** the application for a proposed outdoor dining area ('Dining and Entertainment') in the forecourt of the property including associated minor external works to an existing microbrewery ('Light-Industry') and tavern ('Dining and Entertainment'), as indicated on the Metropolitan Region Scheme Form One dated 1 September 2019 and as shown on the plans and details received on 12 September 2019 subject to:*

- 1. the operating hours for the outdoor dining area being limited to 4pm to 9pm on Wednesdays, 12pm to 9pm on Thursdays, 12pm to 10pm on Fridays and Saturdays and 12pm to 9pm on Sundays, with any variation to these hours being subject to a separate application for approval by the City;*
- 2. the recommendations contained in the Environmental Noise Report by Gabriels Hearne Farrell dated 17 July 2019, including the design and materials of the canopy structure, being implemented in full prior to the commencement of the approved use with final details being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 3. the outdoor dining area accommodating a maximum of 40 patrons at any one time;*
- 4. final details of the materials, colours and finishes for the external alterations including the new canopy roof addition, side gate panel and the noise free 'swing' acoustic fence panel, being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 5. a modified venue management plan including but not limited to: the control of patron noise within the outdoor dining area; on-site patron and staff smoking arrangements; and the handling of any neighbour complaints being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 6. no external speakers being located and no music or live entertainment occurring within the outdoor dining area or any part of the forecourt of the property, with the front door to the venue remaining closed at all times during operational hours except when staff and patrons are entering and exiting the indoor venue;*

- 7. an updated waste management plan being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;**
- 8. details of the re-location of the bicycle storage racks being submitted for approval by the City prior to their installation providing sufficient space to the adjacent car parking for safe access;**
- 9. a maximum of one commercial tenant bay and one service bay being provided on-site with no vehicles to enter or exit the property whilst the outdoor dining area is in use; and**
- 10. the vehicle crossover from Brown Street being retained in its current location with any modification to the crossover or on-street car parking arrangements not forming part of this approval and requiring a separate application for approval by the City.**

FILE REFERENCE:	2019/5348
REPORTING OFFICER:	Jasmine Hancock, Senior Statutory Planner
REPORTING UNIT:	Development Approvals
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE	Planning and Economic Development
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	11 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Attachment 6.1A - Site Location Plan Attachment 6.1B – Development Plans Attachment 6.1C – Advertising Map Attachment 6.1D – Neighbour Submissions

3D MODEL PRESENTATION:	Nil
LANDOWNER:	H M V Investments Pty Ltd
APPLICANT:	Planning Solutions
ZONING:	(MRS Zone) Urban (Local Planning Scheme Precinct) EP6 - Boans
APPROXIMATE COST:	\$76,400

### **Council Role:**

- |                          |             |  |
|--------------------------|-------------|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> | Advocacy    | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> | Executive   | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/> | Legislative | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>  |

- ☒ Quasi-Judicial *When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.*
- ☐ Information *For the Committee to note.*

## **Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:**

### **Legislation**

*Planning and Development Act 2005*  
*Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015*  
 Metropolitan Region Scheme  
 City of Perth City Planning Scheme No. 2  
 City of Perth Local Planning Scheme No. 26

### **City of Perth Act 2016**

#### **Objects of the City of Perth**

8(1)(j) - to strike an appropriate balance among civic, economic, social, cultural and environmental considerations

### **Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications**

#### **Strategic Community Plan**

Strategic Priority - Built Environment

### **Policy**

Policy No and Name:

4.1 City Development Design Guidelines  
 5.1 Parking Policy  
 5.2 Loading and Unloading  
 5.3 Bicycle Parking and End of Journey Facilities  
 State Planning Policy 7.0 – Design of the Built Environment

## **Purpose and Background:**

The purpose of this report is to assess and provide recommendations on an application for an outdoor dining area for the existing Bright Tank Brewing Co. microbrewery and tavern, as well as associated minor external alterations. The outdoor dining area will be located in the forecourt of the property on Brown Street and will accommodate up to a maximum of 40 patrons.

The site is located on the northern side of Brown Street between East Parade and Fielder Street (Refer to Attachment 6.1A – Site Location Plan). Brown Street comprises of a mixture of medium density residential, commercial and light industrial land uses with the properties on either side of the subject site both being residential developments.

At its meeting held on **11 April 2017**, Council approved subject to conditions a micro-brewery ('Light-Industry') and tavern ('Dining and Entertainment'), shopfront alterations and the display of signage for 'Bright Tank Brewing Co' at the subject site. The applicant submitted minor modifications to the existing approval to include an enclosed bin storage facility in the front forecourt of the property which was cleared under the planning conditions and on 4

April 2018 the City issued the building permit for the proposed tavern and microbrewery and its associated external alterations and on 5 July 2018 the City issued its occupancy certificate.

At its meeting held on **30 July 2019**, Council approved a Business Improvement Grant of \$15,000 (excl GST) to 'Bright Tank Brewing Co.' to assist with the development of an outdoor dining area for the tavern and microbrewery, noting that funding recipients are required to obtain all relevant approvals before the funding is released by the City.

### **Details:**

Approval is sought for a new outdoor dining area in the eastern portion of the front forecourt area of the Bright Tank Brewing Co tavern and micro-brewery.

The applicant is proposing to operate the new outdoor dining area between the hours of 4pm to 10pm on Wednesdays, 12pm to 10pm on Thursdays, Fridays and Saturdays and 10am to 10pm on Sundays. To accommodate the new outdoor dining area, the following works are proposed, as detailed in the development plans (Refer to Attachment 6.1B – Development Plans):

- conversion of a portion of the hardstand area in the front forecourt of the property into an outdoor dining area ('Dining and Entertainment'), accommodating up to a maximum of 40 patrons;
- installation of a permanent roof canopy structure over the northern portion of the proposed outdoor dining area measuring 7.31 metres in width, 4.71 metres in depth and 4.81 metres in height;
- installation of a 'swing' acoustic fence panel of approximately 4.6 metres in width, 1.8 metres in height which operates like a gate to allow service vehicle access to the site outside of business hours;
- installation of fixed timber seating along the eastern boundary, removable timber planter boxes along the western side of the outdoor dining area, a new bicycle parking storage area and in-ground landscaping to the car park and entrance; and
- replacement of the existing 4 metre wide crossover with a new 5.2 metre wide crossover and the associated removal of an existing small on-street car parking bay on Brown Street.

### **Compliance with Planning Scheme:**

The objectives of Local Planning Scheme No. 26 (LPS26) include:

- delivering sustainable development within the Scheme Area, with outcomes such as compact growth, mixed land use, good design, primacy of public spaces, heritage conservation and reduced motor vehicle usage;
- delivering vibrant and attractive urban environments which infuse the city with vitality, life and character;
- delivering development excellence through high quality design by connecting people and places, and ensuring a successful mixture of land uses and activities;

- increasing the residential population, facilitate increased employment opportunities and a diverse range of businesses, facilities, services, amenities and infrastructure.

The scheme principles of the LPS26 include:

- creating places for people – development must be planned, designed and managed to ensure the city is an appealing and welcoming place for people to live, work, play and visit;
- achieving critical mass – development will increase the number of residents, businesses and jobs in the city and will provide facilities, services, amenities and infrastructure to support ongoing growth;
- encouraging quality design – development will deliver high quality design of places which responds to local context and develops Perth as a distinct, world class, liveable city. Design excellence in development will focus on innovation, aesthetics, function and materials, and the development of attractive, efficient and adaptable places and buildings;
- providing for diversity – development will support diversity of people, places, buildings, land uses, events and transport through the design and use of places, to create choice and flexibility in a compatible manner;
- providing connectivity – development will deliver a well-designed and service urban environment which integrates people, land uses, and transport modes in an efficient, convenient and safe manner; and
- seeking environmental integrity – development will conserve and enhance the natural and built environment and minimise resource consumption, carbon emissions, pollution, waste production and other detrimental environmental impacts.

### Land Use

The subject site is located within the Boans Precinct (EP6) and Brown Street and Kensington West Design Guideline Area (EP Area 31) under Local Planning Scheme No. 26 – Normalised Redevelopment Areas (LPS26). This Precinct is intended to house a mix of moderately scaled enterprises and residential development. Whilst currently containing a mixture of small scale light industrial and commercial uses, it is anticipated that Brown Street will become predominantly residential in nature.

The Statement of Intent for the Boans Precinct is to continue the medium density residential and mixed land use function of the Project Area, while ensuring a high quality, connected pedestrian network through the Precinct. The proposed new outdoor dining area is an addition to the approved tavern which is a 'Dining and Entertainment' land use, which is a contemplated use within the Boans Precinct under Local Planning Scheme No. 26 and, therefore, can be considered for approval.

Whilst Brown Street is predominately residential in nature, the Statement of Intent for the precinct promotes the continuation of the mixed land use function of the area as well as medium density residential development. The proposed expansion of the tavern use ('Dining and Entertainment') into the forecourt of the property is, therefore, consistent with the existing approved use of the site and the mixed-land use function of Brown Street and the Boans Precinct.

In determining an application for development approval for a land use within the Dining and Entertainment land use category, in addition to the matters listed under clause 67 of the

Deemed Provisions and other provisions of the Scheme, Council shall have regard to the following objectives:

- (a) enhancing lifestyle, character and vibrancy;
- (b) achieving effective venue management, including venue operation, patron management, and customer and public safety; and
- (c) ensuring the operation of land use does not negatively affect the amenity of the locality, including operating hours, traffic, noise or other emissions, and is compatible with surrounding land uses.

The proposed use of the forecourt area for outdoor dining purposes will also provide improved visual surveillance and interaction of the property with the street, in accordance with the amenity and community design principles of State Planning Policy 7.0 – Design of the Built Environment.

### **Development Requirements**

In determining any application for development approval, the Council will have regard to LPS26, Design Guidelines Section 2.31 'East Perth Area 31 – Brown and Kensington Street West' and other Planning Policies. In general, a consistent built up frontage will be sought for all streets in the precinct. The existing built form and 'grain' will be reinforced through the application of the Design Guidelines. Traditional iron or steel roofing materials will be encouraged. Other materials should reflect a modern interpretation of the warehouse and light industrial building aesthetic

The proposed external modifications including a new canopy addition will be discussed in further detail under the comments section of this report with reference also to the City of Perth's City Development Design Guidelines 4.1 and State Planning Policy 7.0 – Design of the Built Environment.

### **Comments:**

#### **Consultation**

The application was advertised to the surrounding land owners for a period of 21 days expiring on Friday, 1 November 2019 (Refer to Attachment 6.1C – Advertising Map). A total of 22 submissions were received during the advertising period with 7 objections to the proposal including one from the Department of Communities who own 15 grouped dwellings at 90-94 Brown Street and 15 letters of support.

The proprietors have also proactively undertaken their own community consultation including notifying properties within a 150-metre radius of the proposal and inviting them to information and feedback sessions at the venue. These sessions were held prior to lodgement of the application on 9 and 10 September 2019. A petition of 190 people who support the proposal (both patrons and neighbours) has also been submitted by the applicant during the advertising period on behalf of Bright Tank Brewing Co.



The main issues raised in objection to the proposal during the advertised period include the following:

- increased noise from patrons drinking and talking within the proposed outdoor dining area that will adversely impact on the amenity of nearby residents;
- on-street parking availability concerns due to additional staff and customers at the venue;
- the removal of the dedicated smoking area which will result in smoking to occur on the street adversely impacting on nearby residential properties;
- anti-social behaviour and vandalism in the local area resulting from intoxicated patrons exiting the venue; and
- the operational hours of the outdoor dining area should be reduced.

Many of the local residents were supportive of the proposal for the following reasons:

- the outdoor dining area will improve the vibrancy of the locality;
- the venue has improved public perceptions regarding safety on Brown Street with more 'eyes on the street' and created a community hub where residents can meet and form new friendships/networks;
- there have been no negative issues associated with the operation of the venue to date; and
- residents who frequent the venue have observed strict adherence to the responsible service of alcohol by staff and no issues of anti-social behaviour.

### **Land Use and Development Requirements**

From a land use perspective, it is acknowledged that the area is intended to be mixed use and in this instance the land use is existing and the application is for an extension of an outdoor area to the existing use.

It is noted that surrounding landowners have raised some concerns in relation to adverse impacts associated with noise, transport and general amenity. These concerns are addressed in the City's Planning Policy 3.5 (Non-Residential Uses in or Adjacent to Residential Areas) which state that non-residential development on land which abuts land which is or may be used for residential purposes shall only be permitted where the nature of the non-residential use will not cause undue conflict through the generation of traffic or parking or the mission of noise or any other form of pollution which may be undesirable on residential areas. In this case the existing land use was conditionally approved by Council at its meeting held on **11 April 2017**. As discussed below it is considered that the proposed outdoor extension of the existing use will not cause undue conflict and create an undesirable outcome within this mixed used area which includes residential development

## External Alterations and Landscaping

The application proposes minor external alterations to accommodate the new outdoor dining use. As noted in the details section of this report, this includes the introduction of a new acoustic canopy structure to the outdoor dining area, a swing acoustic fence panel to the extended outdoor dining area as well as removable and fixed timber seating and in-ground landscaping works. The modifications proposed to the front forecourt of the property are considered of an acceptable design and quality and will visually improve the appearance of the property to the street. The proposed introduction of a canopy roof structure and acoustic swing fence will also serve a functional purpose in terms of mitigating against any potential adverse noise impacts to the surrounding residents and would be consistent with the Design Guidelines Section 2.31 'East Perth Area 31'. The external modifications and landscaping works also satisfy the landscaping, aesthetics, functionality and build quality and built form and scale Design Principles of State Planning Policy 7.0 – Design of the Built Environment and, therefore, can be supported.

## Noise and Antisocial Behaviour

Some concerns have been raised by the neighbouring property owners regarding the potential noise impacts associated with an outdoor dining area, particularly given its proximity to adjacent and nearby residential properties and the hours of operation proposed. To mitigate against any undue adverse noise impacts, the applicant proposes to implement a range of acoustic control measures, in accordance with the recommendations contained within the Environmental Noise Report prepared by acoustic consultants Gabriels Hearn Farrell. The noise modelling conducted as part of the Environmental Noise Report confirms that compliance with the *Environmental Protection (Noise) Regulations 1997* can be achieved by implementing the following noise control elements and strategies:

- patron numbers within the outdoor dining area being limited to 40;
- the outdoor dining area not being used between the hours of 10pm to 7am;
- no external speakers being used within the outdoor dining area;
- a canopy roof being installed above the northern section of the outdoor dining area (4600mm above ground level) with the roof constructed of a solid material such as Danpalon DP8, 6mm glass, colorbond sheeting or a combination of these materials, without any gaps or slots and with a downturn on the western side of the roof;
- a solid infill panel being installed above the existing eastern side gate constructed of fibre cement, colorbond steel, Danpalon sheeting with the top of this panel being at least 3200mm above ground level; and
- a 1800mm high acoustic fence being installed on the southern side of the outdoor dining area constructed of glass, masonry, 18mm timber or a combination of these materials, without any gaps or slots.

City's officers have confirmed that the sound generated by the outdoor dining area can be made to comply with the *Environmental Protection (Noise) Regulations 1997*, as outlined in the supporting acoustic report, however have noted that the Regulations do not provide specific controls to prevent crowd/patron noise. It is recommended that the noise control

measures outlined in the Environmental Noise Report be implemented in full and that the control of patron noise be detailed in a venue management plan for the outdoor dining area as a condition of any approval. In addition, the applicant has agreed to a reduction in the proposed operational hours of the outdoor dining area. The modified hours of operation proposed by the proprietor include: 4pm to 9pm on Wednesday; 12pm to 9pm on Thursday; 12pm to 10pm on Friday and Saturday; and 10am to 9pm on Sunday, thereby reducing the operating times from 10pm to 9pm on Wednesday, Thursday and Sunday. In addition, to reduce any adverse impacts to residents on Sunday mornings, it is recommended that the opening time on Sundays is modified to 12pm. The acoustic measures proposed to be implemented, as well the modified operational hours as outlined above, are considered to satisfactorily address any undue adverse noise impacts to the surrounding residents and can be implemented through conditions of any approval. Final details of the design of the gate panel, canopy roof structure and noise free 'swing' acoustic fence panel should also be submitted as a condition of any approval.

With respect to the concerns regarding antisocial behaviour and the intoxication of patrons, it is noted that the City has not received any complaints to date that are associated with users of the tavern. The only complaint of this nature is from the Bright Tank Brewing Co. operator regarding aggressive behaviour towards staff and patrons of the tavern from three of the local residents. Many of the local residents have also commented on the professional manner in which the venue is managed and that safety within the area has improved as a result of increased 'eyes on the street'. With respect to on-site smoking arrangements for patrons and staff this should be effectively managed through a venue management plan which can be required as a condition of any approval. This should exclude the use of the street as a designated smoking area for patrons.

### **Vehicle Access, Parking and Deliveries**

The application proposes to widen the vehicle entrance crossover on Brown Street from 4 metres to 5.2 metres to allow vehicles to enter and exit whilst the outdoor dining area is in place. This would be subject to a separate application for approval. It would also require approval for the associated loss of a small on-street car parking bay on Brown Street to accommodate the wider vehicle crossover. The City's standard for a new crossover would be restricted to a maximum of 3 metres in width. Concerns were also raised regarding whether there is sufficient space to accommodate vehicle access whilst the extended outdoor dining area is in place as well as room for cyclists to traverse between the car bay and the proposed new bicycle storage area.

In response to the above the applicant has confirmed that the existing crossover will be retained with no vehicle access required whilst the outdoor dining area is in operation on Wednesday through to Sunday. The car park is to provide for one staff car parking bay and a forklift bay. The applicant has confirmed that the staff car parking bay will be allocated to the staff member responsible for setting up and packing up the outdoor furniture each day, therefore no vehicles will enter or exit the car park whilst the outdoor dining area is in use. The applicant has also confirmed that whilst there is sufficient space for cyclist access to the bicycle storage area, with the adjacent forklift being only 1080mm in width, it is proposed relocate the bicycle parking area to vertical bays on the northern wall of the car park with its new location being designed in consultation with the City. Based on the above it is considered that the applicant has sufficiently addressed the issues relating to bicycle storage and vehicle access in accordance with the City of Perth Parking Policy 5.1, Bicycle Parking and End of Journey Facilities Policy 5.3 and the principle of safety design in State Planning Policy 7 – Design of the Built Environment.

Further clarification has also been requested by the City regarding the arrangements for deliveries and unloading/loading, in accordance with the City of Perth's Loading and Unloading Policy 5.3. The applicant has confirmed that there will be no changes to the current delivery arrangements with loading/deliveries to occur within the front forecourt of the property outside of business hours. There will therefore be no conflict arising between the users of the outdoor dining area and loading/deliveries and no requirement for on-street parking or loading zones on Brown Street.

With respect to concerns regarding the availability of on-street parking in the local area to accommodate for the additional patrons as well as the loss of two on-site commercial tenant bays, it is noted that there is no requirement under the Department of Transport's Perth Parking Policy 2014 or the City of Perth's Parking Policy 5.1 to provide on-site commercial tenant parking in this location, only maximum thresholds. The subject site is well serviced by a range of public transport options including Transperth and the Yellow CAT bus Service, Claisebrook Train Station as well as over 850 public car parking bays located within 600 metres of the venue.

## **Conclusion**

It is acknowledged that many of the surrounding residents originally objected to the change of use to a micro-brewery and tavern at the subject site in 2017, however the business has been operating with no complaints made to the City in terms of noise or other development compliance matters. It is noted that while some residents have raised ongoing concerns about noise and disturbance from the proposed outdoor dining area, other residents support the proposal on the basis that it will improve the vibrancy and safety of the area, noting the professional manner in which it has been managed and the improvements it has made to the local area in terms of facilitating community ties. It is considered that that the proposal meets the general scheme objectives and principles as it will add to vibrancy, vitality and diversity to the area whilst doing so in a compatible manner through the proposed works including acoustic measures and management to address patron behaviour and staff activities.

It is considered that the proposed additions and outdoor dining use of the forecourt area of the existing micro-brewery and tavern is consistent with the Statement of Intent for the Boans Precinct and with the Design Guidelines and will add to the vibrancy and passive surveillance of Brown Street. In terms of the concerns raised regarding patron noise, it is noted that a range of acoustic measures will be implemented to reduce any undue adverse impacts to the surrounding residents. The proprietor of Bright Tank Brewing Co. has also agreed to reduce the hours of operation of the outdoor dining area, and that this could be restricted further through a condition of any approval to reduce any adverse impacts on residents on Sunday mornings.

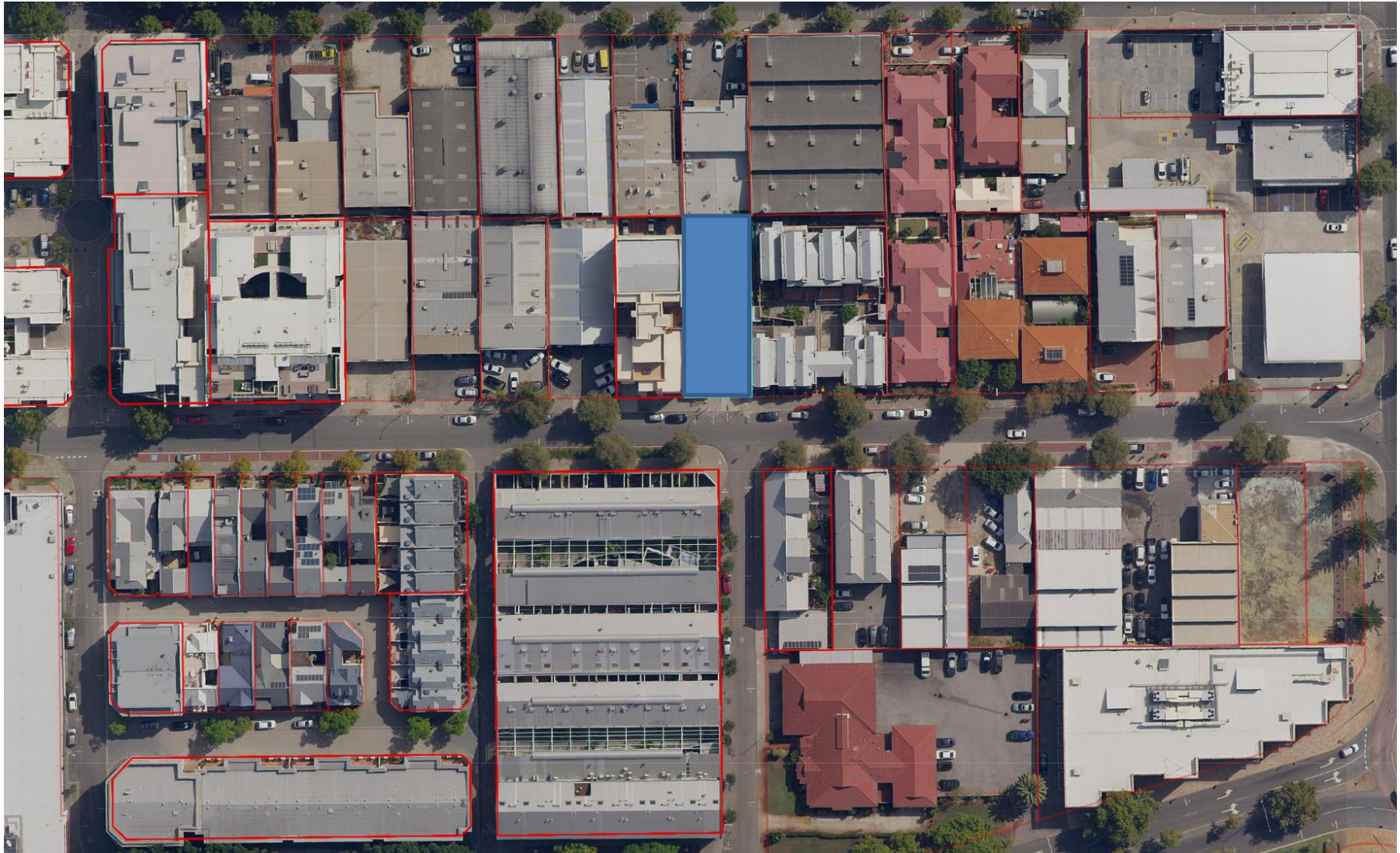
The proposed external alterations including the introduction of a new canopy structure, acoustic swing fence panel, in-ground landscaping and timber seating in the forecourt of the property are of an acceptable design and quality and will improve the appearance of the building to the street. The introduction of the canopy and acoustic swing fence and panel above the gate will also help to mitigate against any undue adverse noise impacts to the surrounding residents.

With respect to the concerns raised regarding car parking for patrons and staff it is noted that the area is well serviced by a range of public transport options as well as public car parks. The introduction of bicycle racks will also encourage alternative modes of transport to and from

the venue. With respect to loading and deliveries the applicant has confirmed that this will occur on-site outside of business hours, as per the current arrangements and therefore there will be no conflict arising between loading and deliveries and patrons utilising the outdoor dining area or any additional requirements for on-street loading/delivery bays on Brown Street.

It is considered that the issues raised by the neighbouring property owners in relation to noise, antisocial behaviour and operating hours has been satisfactorily addressed by the applicant or can be effectively managed through conditions of approval.

Based on the above it is recommended that the application for the proposed outdoor dining area, including the associated minor external works to the existing microbrewery and tavern, should be conditionally approved.

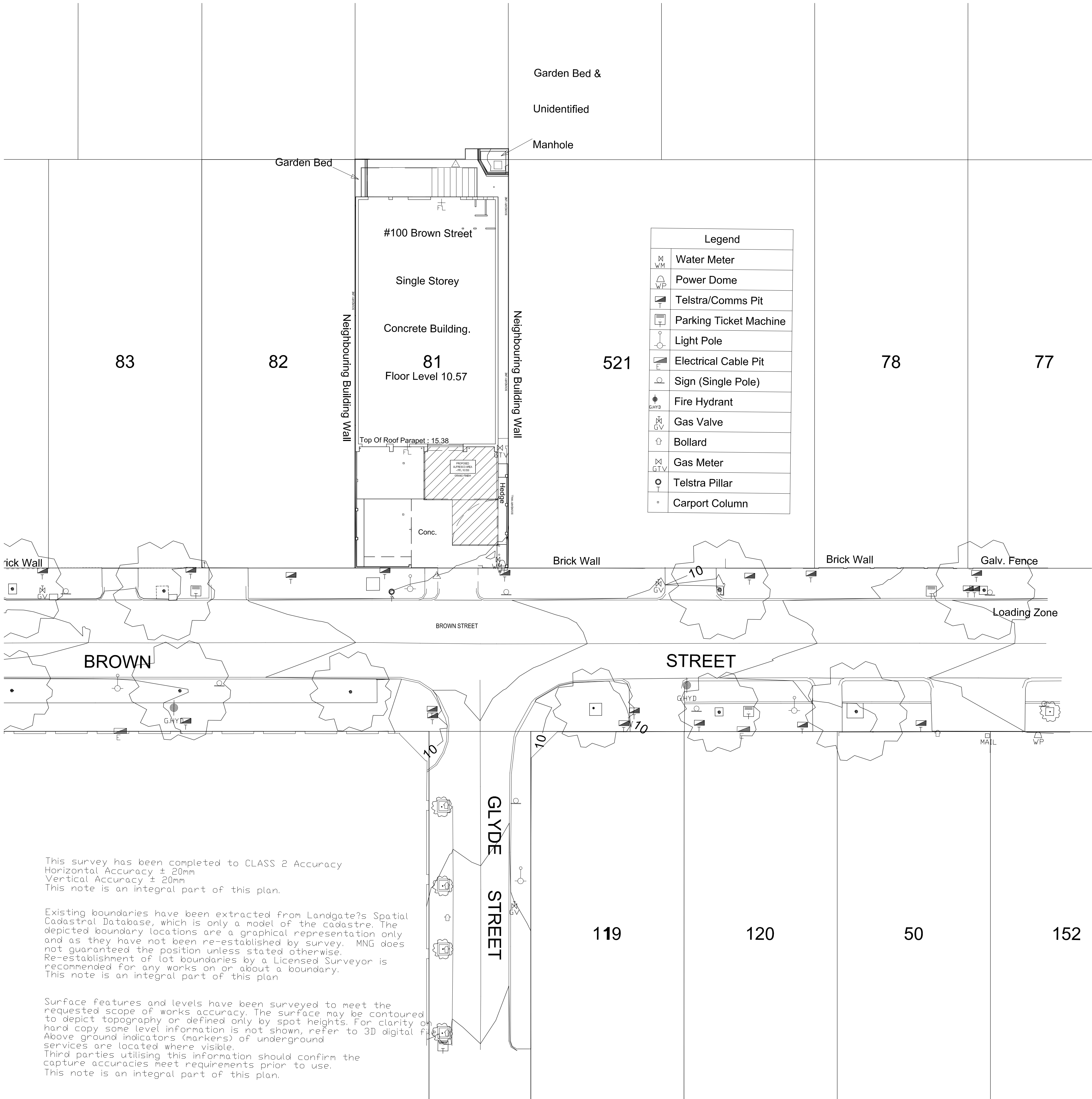


**19/5348; 98-100 (LOT 81) BROWN STREET, EAST PERTH**



GENERAL NOTES

- REFER STRUCT DRAWING FOR RETAINING DETAILS, T/BARS AND SUSPENDED SLABS
- ROOF FRAME TO BE STEEL (REFER STRUCT DRAWING)
- ALL BRICKWORK TO BE RECYCLED "WIRECUT RED" OR SIMILAR APPROVED UNLESS OTHERWISE SPECIFIED BY STRUCT DRAWING OR ARCHITECTURAL DETAIL
- NOMINATED CEILING SURFACES TO BE FLUSH PANEL SYSTEM
- ALLOW FOR FALLS TO ALL FLOOR WASTES (FW)
- ALL WET AREA WALL FINISH TO BE TILED TO 1.8m HIGH FROM FINISHED LEVEL. ALUMINIUM COVE TO FLOOR
- FLOOR FINISH TO BE NON-SLIP FINISH (min. R10) WITH ALUMINIUM COVING (TO CONFORM WITH THE BCA AND NCC SLIP RATING)
- ALL WINDOW FRAMES TO BE SELECTED ALUMINIUM (USE MANUFACTURERS STANDARD SIZES WHERE POSSIBLE)
- ALL EXTERNAL DOOR FRAMES TO BE METAL
- ALL INTERNAL DOOR FRAMES TO BE METAL
- ALLOW FOR SECURITY SYSTEM (REFER CONSULTANT FOR EXTENT)
- ALLOW FOR P.A. SYSTEM (REFER CONSULTANT FOR EXTENT)
- ALLOW FOR AIR CONDITIONING OUTLETS (REFER MECHANICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR POWER ISLAND COUNTERS (REFER ELECTRICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR DATA AND DOUBLE GPO'S TO SERVICE COUNTER TILLS (REFER ELECTRICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR RINNAI INFINITY 26 HOT WATER UNIT. (REFER PLUMBING CONTRACTOR)
- ALL TOILET CISTERNS TO BE CONCEALED WITHIN WALL w/ TAMPER PROOF FLUSH WALL BUTTONS
- ALLOW FOR SOAP DISPENSER AND FRESH TOWEL HOLDER AT ALL WASH-UP HAND BASINS (REFER PLUMBING CONTRACTOR)



This survey has been completed to CLASS 2 Accuracy  
Horizontal Accuracy  $\pm 20\text{mm}$   
Vertical Accuracy  $\pm 20\text{mm}$   
This note is an integral part of this plan.

Existing boundaries have been extracted from Landgate's Spatial Cadastral Database, which is only a model of the cadastre. The depicted boundary locations are a graphical representation only and as they have not been re-established by survey. MNG does not guaranteed the position unless stated otherwise. Re-establishment of lot boundaries by a Licensed Surveyor is recommended for any works on or about a boundary. This note is an integral part of this plan

Surface features and levels have been surveyed to meet the requested scope of works accuracy. The surface may be contoured to depict topography or defined only by spot heights. For clarity on hard copy some level information is not shown, refer to 3D digital file. Above ground indicators (markers) of underground services are located where visible. Third parties utilising this information should confirm the capture accuracies meet requirements prior to use. This note is an integral part of this plan.

1	ISSUED FOR ALFRESCO DA	07-SEP-19	RP
H	ISSUED FOR CONSTRUCTION	15-MAY-18	RP
G	CONSTRUCTION ISSUE PRELIMINARIES	02-APR-18	RP
F	CONSTRUCTION ISSUE REVIEW	27-FEB-18	RP
E	ISSUED FOR BUILDING PERMIT RE-ISSUE	20-FEB-18	RP
D	ISSUED FOR BUILDING PERMIT REVIEW	06-NOV-17	RP
C	BREW HOUSE EQUIPMENT FINALISATION	16-AUG-17	RP
B	CONSULTANT DOCUMENTATION ISSUE	21-JUL-17	RP
A	ISSUED FOR CONSULTANT COMMENT	04-JUL-17	RP
NO.	AMENDMENT	DATE	INIT.

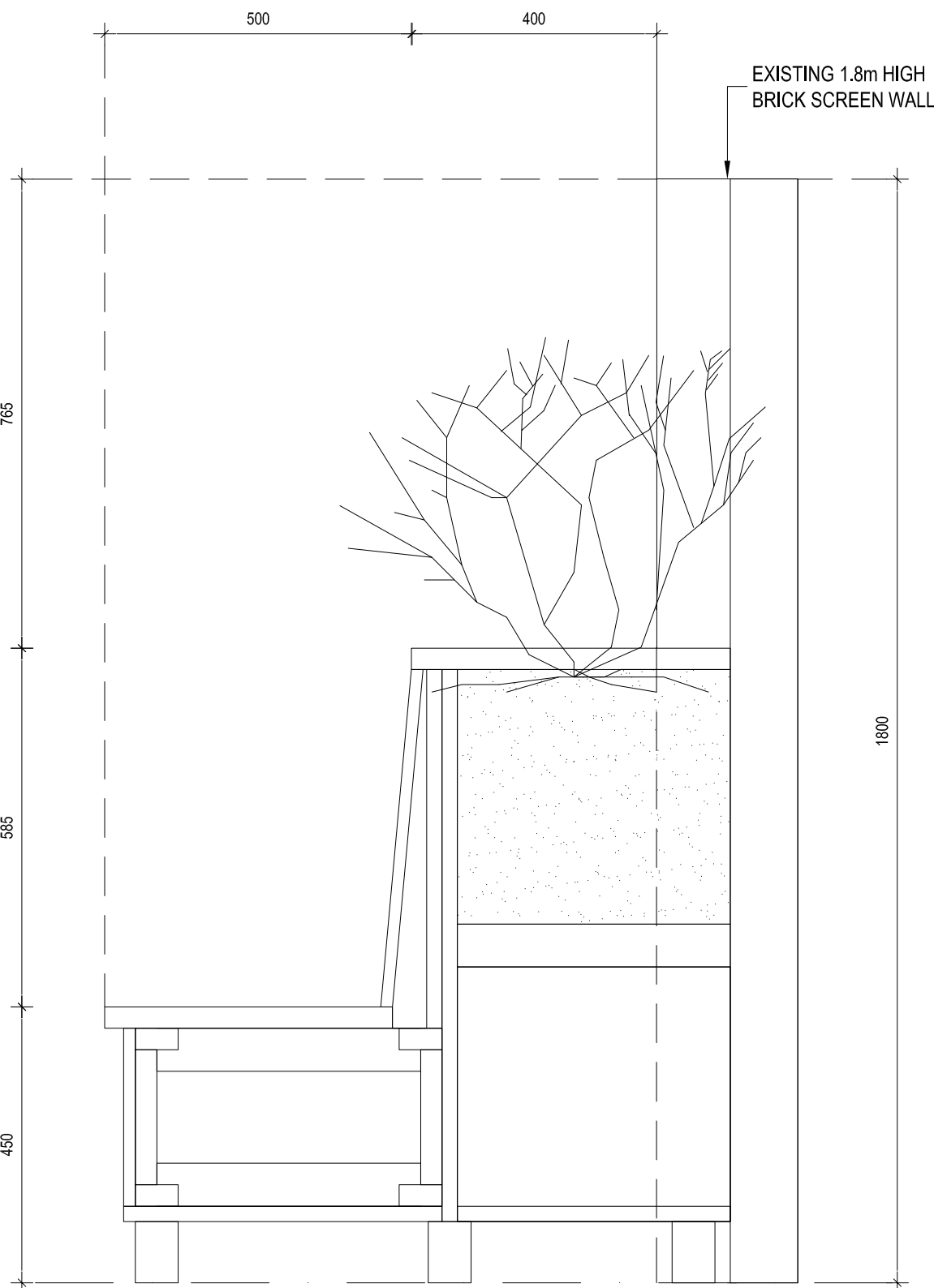
arjal designs p.o. box 737 INGLEWOOD WA 6832 m 0413 875 970 f 9471 9591 info@arjaldesigns.com.au	Client:	BRIGHT TANK BREWERY		Project:	BRIGHT TANK BREWERY 100 BROWN STREET, EAST PERTH	
		BRIGHT TANK BREWING		Title:	TENANCY SITE PLAN	
		-Contractor to verify all dimensions prior to commencement of construction. -Figured dimensions to be taken in preference to scaling.		Rev:	1	Date: 07-SEPT-19
	Project Manager:	TBA		Scale:	1:200	
				Drawn:	RP	Dwg. no.: A1 OF 2

GENERAL NOTES

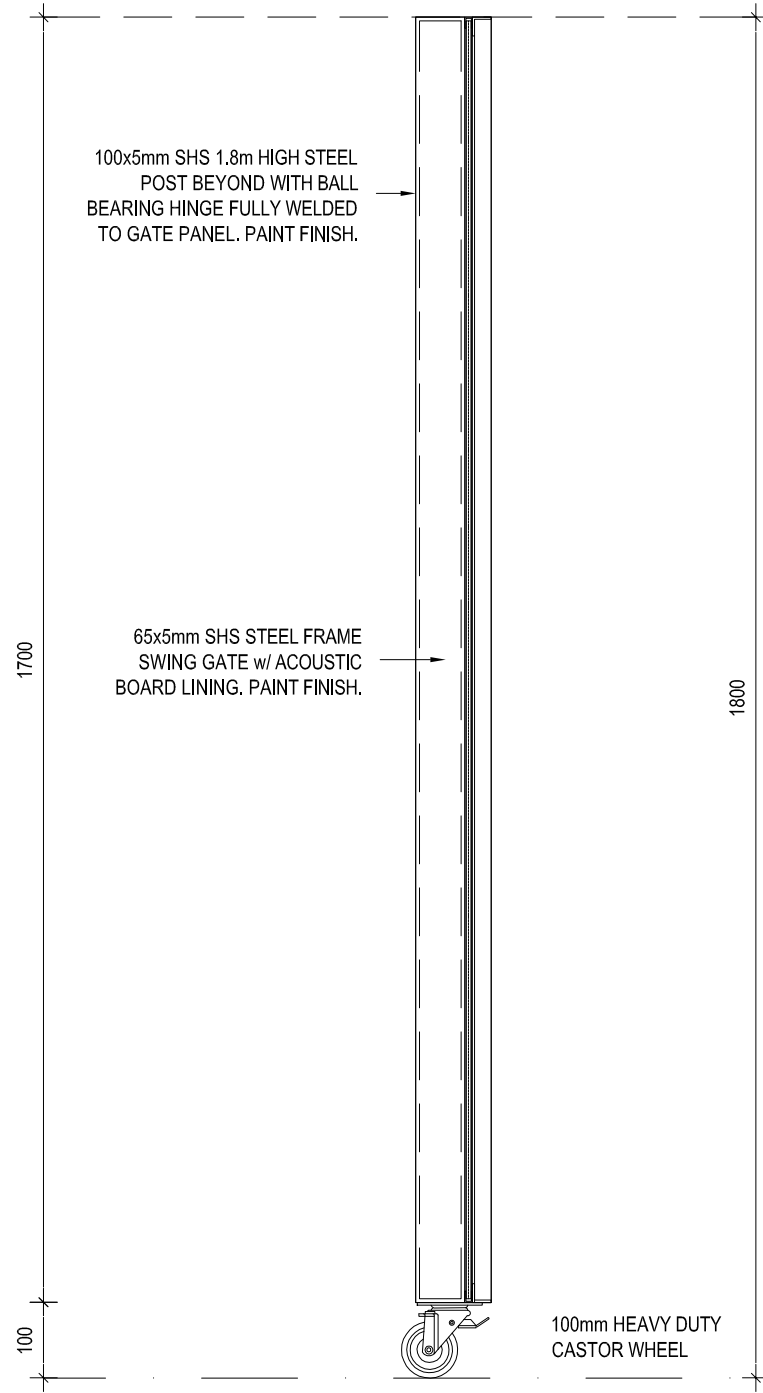
- REFER STRUCT DRAWING FOR RETAINING DETAILS, T/BARS AND SUSPENDED SLABS
- ROOF FRAME TO BE STEEL (REFER STRUCT DRAWING)
- ALL BRICKWORK TO BE RECYCLED "WIRECUT RED" OR SIMILAR APPROVED UNLESS OTHERWISE SPECIFIED BY STRUCT DRAWING OR ARCHITECTURAL DETAIL
- NOMINATED CEILING SURFACES TO BE FLUSH PANEL SYSTEM
- ALLOW FOR FALLS TO ALL FLOOR WASTES (FW)
- ALL WET AREA WALL FINISH TO BE TILED TO 1.8m HIGH FROM FINISHED LEVEL. ALUMINIUM COVE TO FLOOR
- FLOOR FINISH TO BE NON-SLIP FINISH (min. R10) WITH ALUMINIUM COVING (TO CONFORM WITH THE BCA AND NCC SLIP RATING)
- ALL WINDOW FRAMES TO BE SELECTED ALUMINIUM (USE MANUFACTURERS STANDARD SIZES WHERE POSSIBLE)
- ALL EXTERNAL DOOR FRAMES TO BE METAL
- ALL INTERNAL DOOR FRAMES TO BE METAL
- ALLOW FOR SECURITY SYSTEM (REFER CONSULTANT FOR EXTENT)
- ALLOW FOR P.A. SYSTEM (REFER CONSULTANT FOR EXTENT)
- ALLOW FOR AIR CONDITIONING OUTLETS (REFER MECHANICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR POWER ISLAND COUNTERS (REFER ELECTRICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR DATA AND DOUBLE GPO'S TO SERVICE COUNTER TILLS (REFER ELECTRICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR RINNAI INFINITY 26 HOT WATER UNIT. (REFER PLUMBING CONTRACTOR)
- ALL TOILET CISTERNS TO BE CONCEALED WITHIN WALL w/ TAMPER PROOF FLUSH WALL BUTTONS
- ALLOW FOR SOAP DISPENSER AND FRESH TOWEL HOLDER AT ALL WASH-UP HAND BASINS (REFER PLUMBING CONTRACTOR)

WALL LEGEND

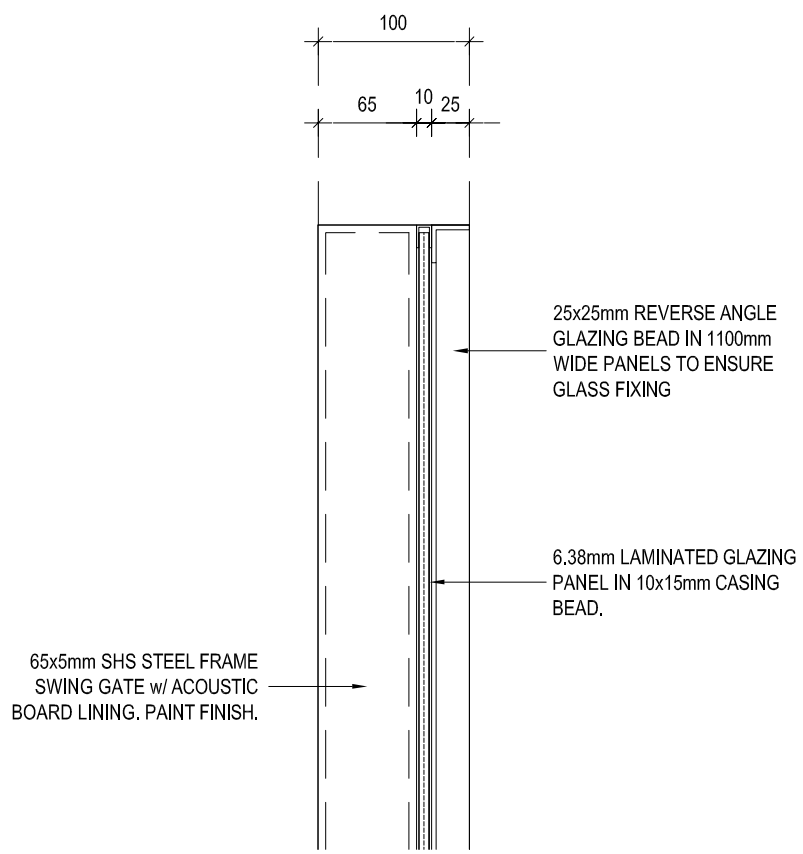
- 90mm COMMON BRICK WALL.
- 110mm RECYCLED FACE BRICK WALL.
- 90mm TIMBER FRAMED WALL w/ PLASTERBOARD LINING.
- 70mm TIMBER FRAMED WALL w/ 9mm FIBRE CEMENT LINING.
- FEATURE STEEL FRAME SCREEN PANEL



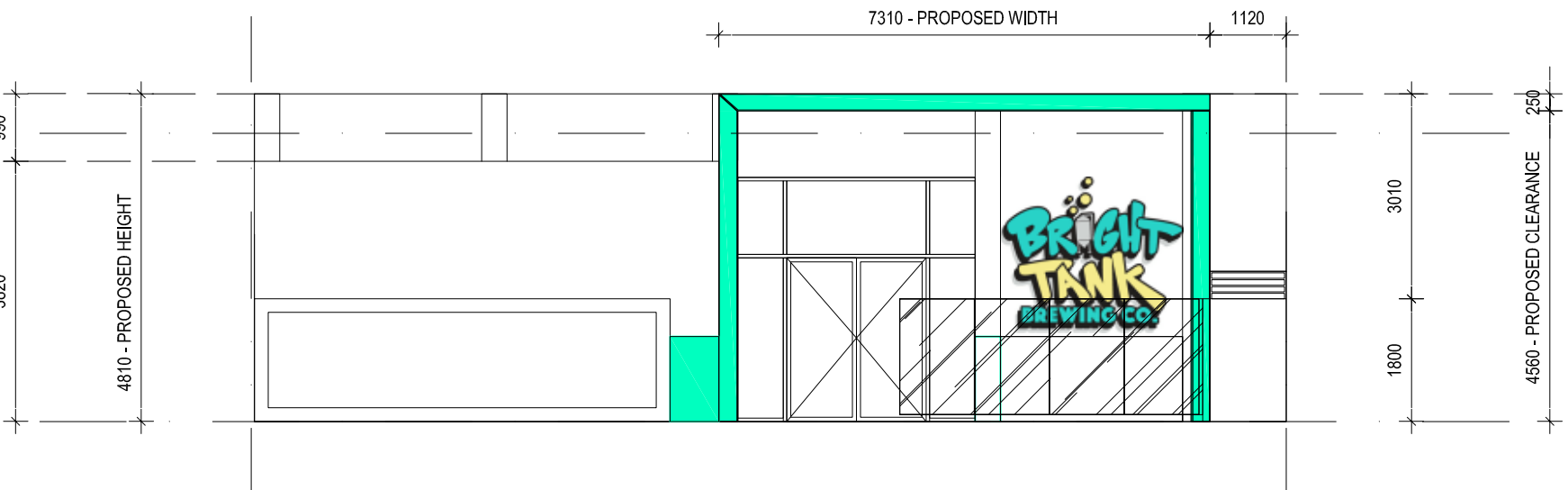
FIXED SEATING AND PLANTER DETAIL  
SCALE 1:10



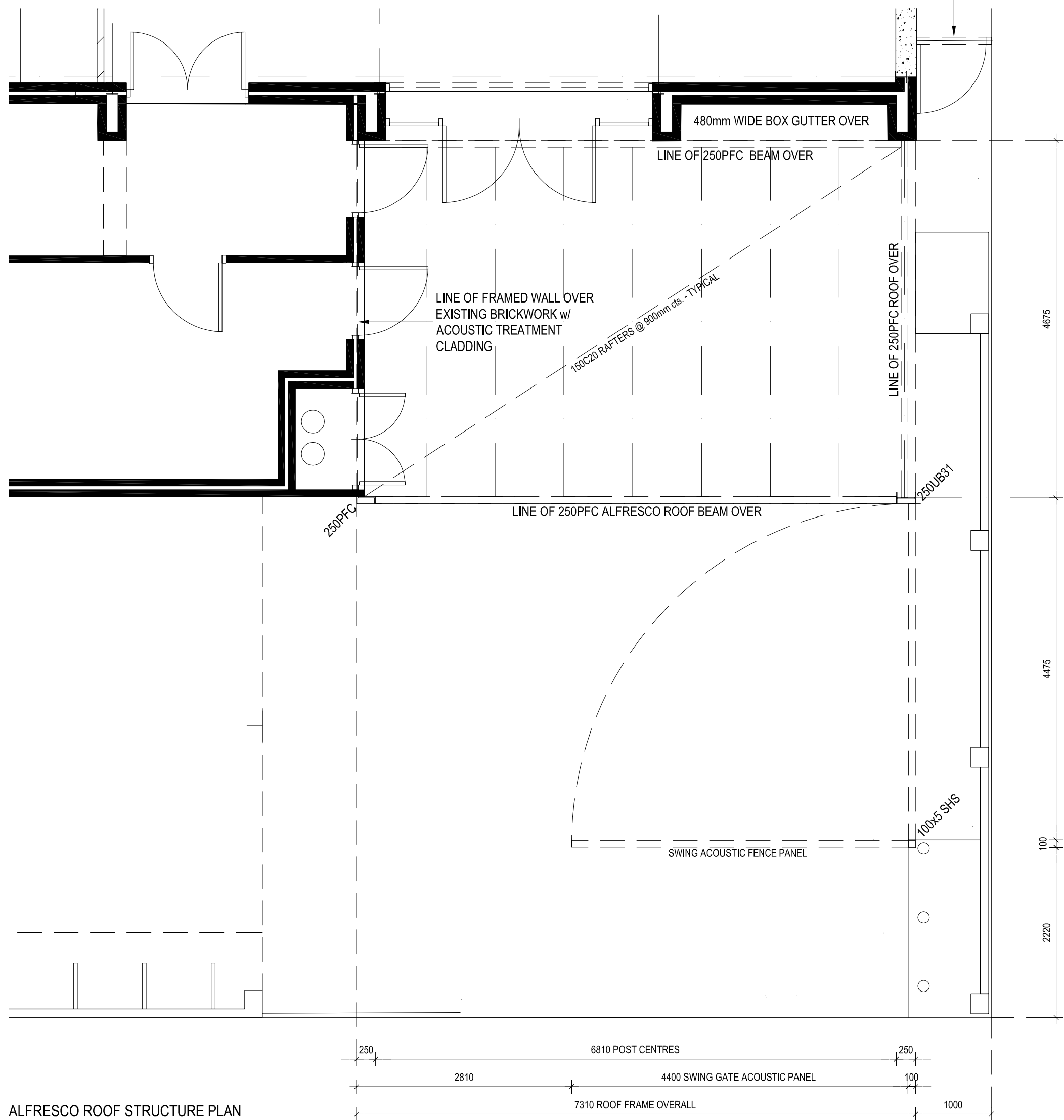
SWING SCREEN DETAIL  
SCALE 1:10



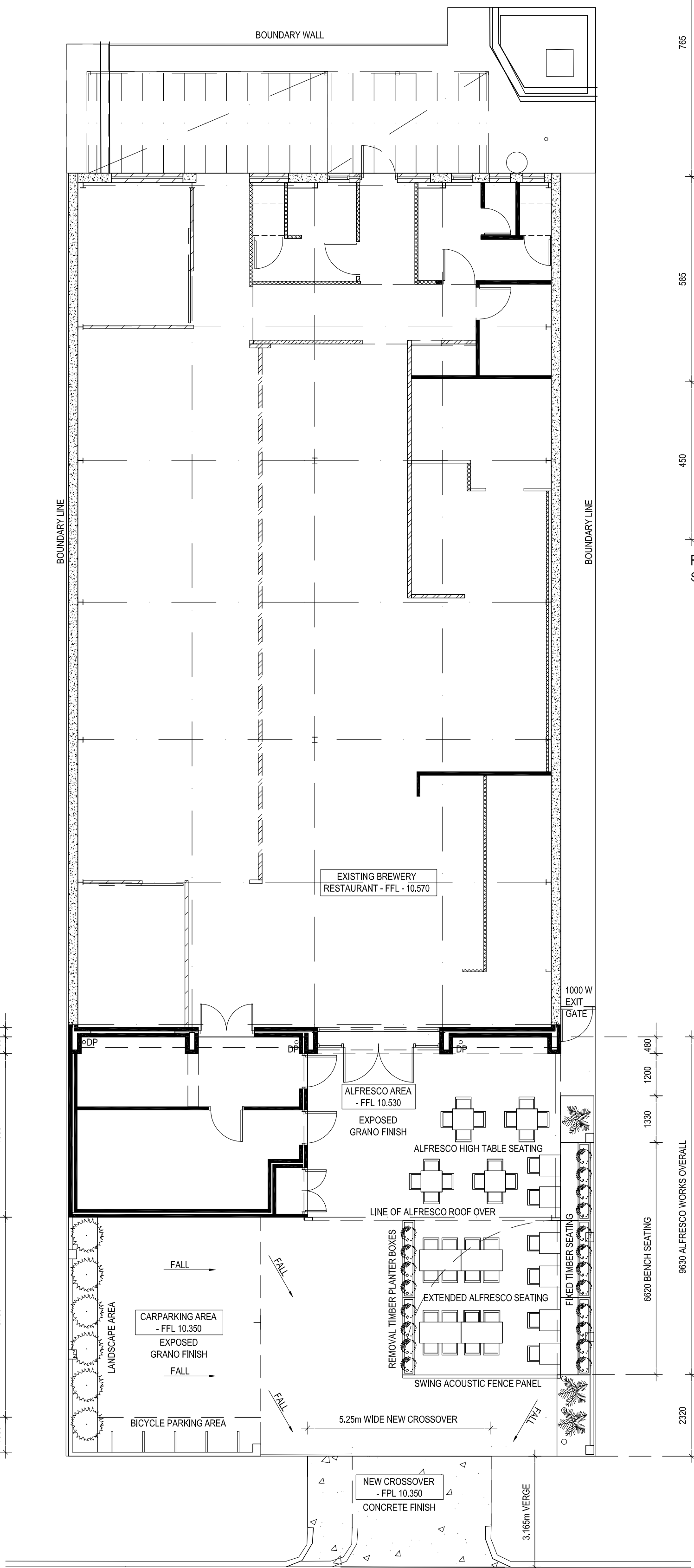
SCREEN FIXING DETAIL  
SCALE 1:10



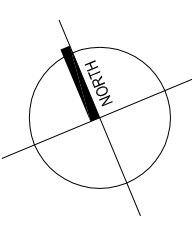
STREETSCAPE ELEVATION  
SCALE 1:100



ALFRESCO ROOF STRUCTURE PLAN  
SCALE 1:50



OVERALL FLOOR PLAN  
SCALE 1:100



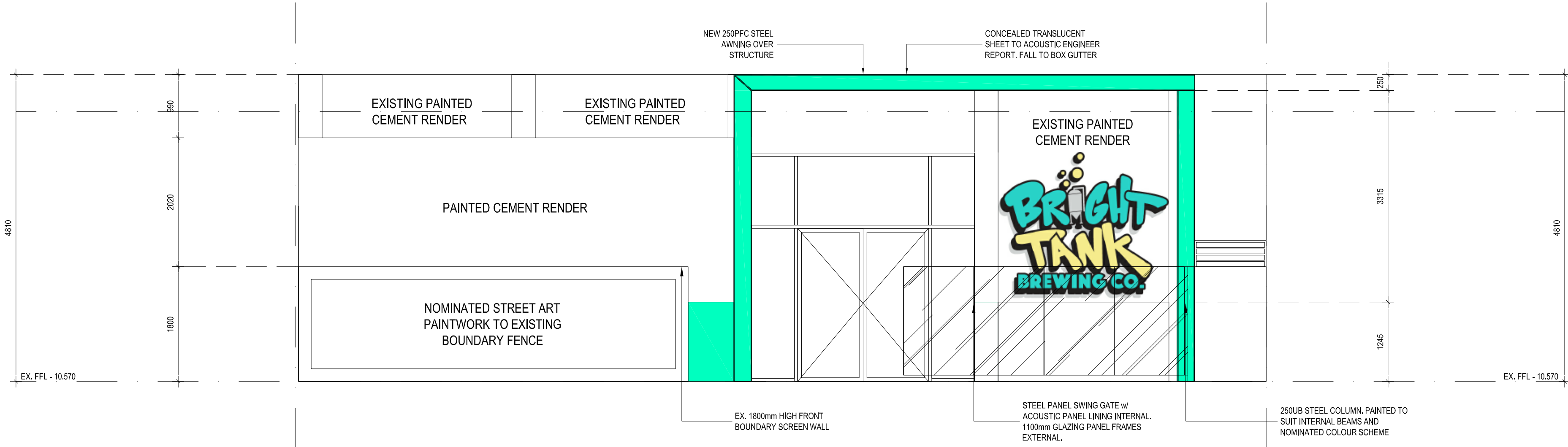
1	ISSUED FOR ALFRESCO DA	07-SEP-19	RP
H	ISSUED FOR CONSTRUCTION	15-MAY-18	RP
G	CONSTRUCTION ISSUE PRELIMINARIES	02-APR-18	RP
F	CONSTRUCTION ISSUE REVIEW	27-FEB-18	RP
E	ISSUED FOR BUILDING PERMIT RE-ISSUE	20-FEB-18	RP
D	ISSUED FOR BUILDING PERMIT REVIEW	06-NOV-17	RP
C	BREW HOUSE EQUIPMENT FINALISATION	16-AUG-17	RP
B	CONSULTANT DOCUMENTATION ISSUE	21-JUL-17	RP
A	ISSUED FOR CONSULTANT COMMENT	04-JUL-17	RP
NO.	AMENDMENT	DATE	INIT.

arjal designs p.o. box 737 INGLEWOOD WA 6832 m 0413 875 970 f 9471 9591 info@arjaldesigns.com.au	Client : <b>BRIGHT TANK BREWING</b>		Project : <b>BRIGHT TANK BREWERY 100 BROWN STREET, EAST PERTH</b>	
	-Contractor to verify all dimensions prior to commencement of construction. -Figured dimensions to be taken in preference to scaling.		Title : <b>PROPOSED ALFRESCO PLAN</b>	
	Project Manager : <b>TBA</b>		Rev: 1 RP	Scale : 1:100 GS Date : 07-SEPT-19 Dwg. no.: A2 OF 2
			Check: GS	

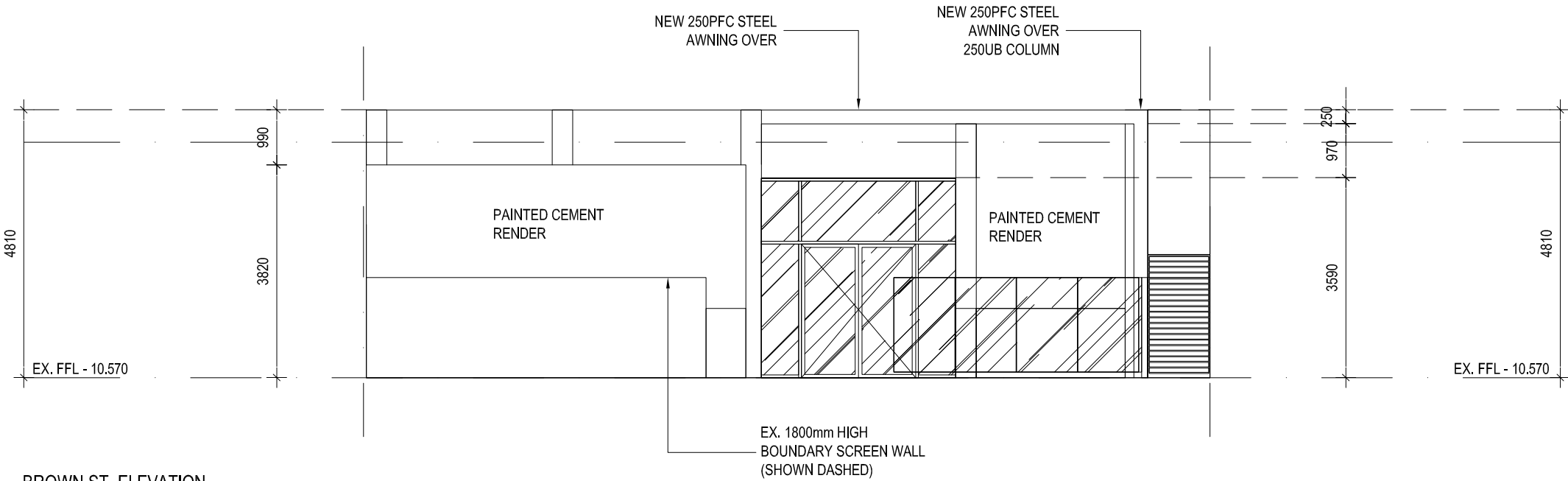


GENERAL NOTES

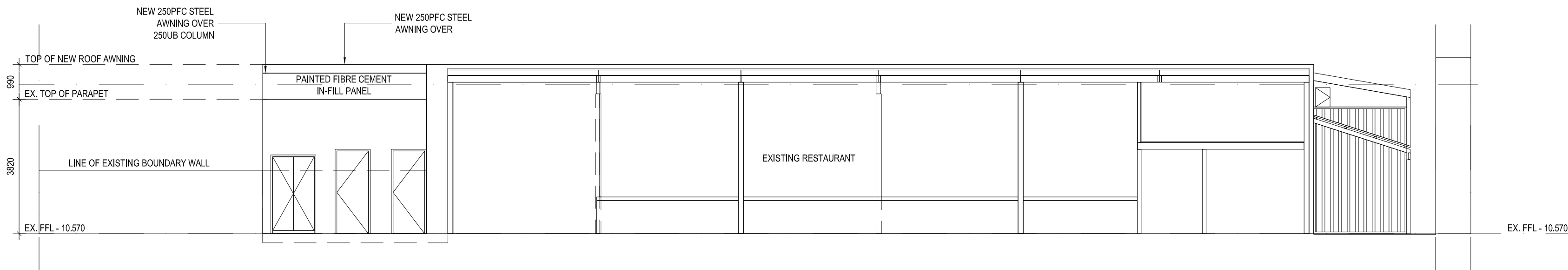
- REFER STRUCT DRAWING FOR RETAINING DETAILS, T/BARS AND SUSPENDED SLABS
- ROOF FRAME TO BE STEEL (REFER STRUCT DRAWING)
- ALL BRICKWORK TO BE RECYCLED "WIRECUT RED" OR SIMILAR APPROVED UNLESS OTHERWISE SPECIFIED BY STRUCT DRAWING OR ARCHITECTURAL DETAIL
- NOMINATED CEILING SURFACES TO BE FLUSH PANEL SYSTEM
- ALLOW FOR FALLS TO ALL FLOOR WASTES (FW)
- ALL WET AREA WALL FINISH TO BE TILED TO 1.8m HIGH FROM FINISHED LEVEL. ALUMINIUM COVE TO FLOOR
- FLOOR FINISH TO BE NON-SLIP FINISH (min. R10) WITH ALUMINIUM COVING (TO CONFORM WITH THE BCA AND NCC SLIP RATING)
- ALL WINDOW FRAMES TO BE SELECTED ALUMINIUM (USE MANUFACTURERS STANDARD SIZES WHERE POSSIBLE)
- ALL EXTERNAL DOOR FRAMES TO BE METAL
- ALL INTERNAL DOOR FRAMES TO BE METAL
- ALLOW FOR SECURITY SYSTEM (REFER CONSULTANT FOR EXTENT)
- ALLOW FOR P.A. SYSTEM (REFER CONSULTANT FOR EXTENT)
- ALLOW FOR AIR CONDITIONING OUTLETS (REFER MECHANICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR POWER ISLAND COUNTERS (REFER ELECTRICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR DATA AND DOUBLE GPO'S TO SERVICE COUNTER TILLS (REFER ELECTRICAL CONTRACTOR)
- ALLOW FOR RINNAI INFINITY 26 HOT WATER UNIT. (REFER PLUMBING CONTRACTOR)
- ALL TOILET CISTERNS TO BE CONCEALED WITHIN WALL w/ TAMPER PROOF FLUSH WALL BUTTONS
- ALLOW FOR SOAP DISPENSER AND FRESH TOWEL HOLDER AT ALL WASH-UP HAND BASINS (REFER PLUMBING CONTRACTOR)



STREETSCAPE ELEVATION  
SCALE 1:50



BROWN ST. ELEVATION  
SCALE 1:100



TYPICAL SIDE SECTIONAL ELEVATION  
SCALE 1:100

1	ISSUED FOR ALFRESCO DA	07-SEP-19	RP
H	ISSUED FOR CONSTRUCTION	15-MAY-18	RP
G	CONSTRUCTION ISSUE PRELIMINARIES	02-APR-18	RP
F	CONSTRUCTION ISSUE REVIEW	27-FEB-18	RP
E	ISSUED FOR BUILDING PERMIT RE-ISSUE	20-FEB-18	RP
D	ISSUED FOR BUILDING PERMIT REVIEW	06-NOV-17	RP
C	BREW HOUSE EQUIPMENT FINALISATION	16-AUG-17	RP
B	CONSULTANT DOCUMENTATION ISSUE	21-JUL-17	RP
A	ISSUED FOR CONSULTANT COMMENT	04-JUL-17	RP
NO.	AMENDMENT	DATE	INIT.

arjal designs

p.o. box 737 INGLEWOOD WA 6832  
m 0413 875 970 f 9471 9591  
info@arjaldesigns.com.au

Client : <b>BRIGHT TANK BREWERY</b>		Project : <b>BRIGHT TANK BREWERY 100 BROWN STREET, EAST PERTH</b>	
-Contractor to verify all dimensions prior to commencement of construction. -Figured dimensions to be taken in preference to scaling.		Title : <b>PROPOSED ALFRESCO ELEVATIONS</b>	
Rev : <b>1</b>	Scale : <b>1:100</b>	Date : <b>07-SEPT-19</b>	
Drawn : <b>RP</b>	Check : <b>GS</b>	Dwg. no.: <b>A3 OF 3</b>	
Project Manager : <b>PETER MACRI - PINEDALE CONSTRUCTIONS</b>			



## 19/5348; 98-100 (LOT 81) BROWN STREET, EAST PERTH – ADVERTISING MAP



8<sup>th</sup> September 2019

To Local Residents,

Bright Tank Brewing Co. is proposing to build an alfresco area in the forecourt of 100 Brown Street, East Perth 6004.

Noise modelling has been completed by a qualified Acoustic Engineer and it is possible to achieve compliance with the *Environmental Protection (Noise) Regulations 1997* though the implementation of noise control design elements and strategies.

We will be holding two information sessions this week, where the proposed alfresco design will be discussed, and draft drawings displayed.

- Monday 9<sup>th</sup> September 2019, 6PM
- Tuesday 10<sup>th</sup> September 2019, 6PM

If the above information sessions times do not suit you, I would be happy to meet with you personally at an alternative time. Similarly, if you have any further questions please email me at [admin@brighttankbrewing.com.au](mailto:admin@brighttankbrewing.com.au).

Regards,  
Gemma Sampson  
Owner and Operations Manager  
Bright Tank Brewing Co.

Agenda Item 6.2	<b>8 (Lots 21, 401 and 400) Parker Street, Northbridge – Proposed 12-Level Mixed-Use Development Containing 42 Hotel Rooms ('Special Residential'), Four Commercial Tenancies ('Dining' and 'Office') and 6 Car Parking Bays</b>
--------------------	--

---

### **Recommendation:**

*That Council, in accordance with the provisions of City Planning Scheme No. 2, the Metropolitan Region Scheme and the Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015 – Deemed Provisions for Local Planning Schemes, the Council **APPROVES** the application for a proposed 12-level mixed-use development containing 42 hotel rooms, four commercial tenancies ('Dining' and 'Office') and 6 car parking bays as indicated on the Local Planning Scheme Form and the Metropolitan Region Scheme Form One, dated 15 May 2019 and as shown on the plans and details received on 30 October 2019 subject to:*

- 1. the proposed development being restricted to a maximum plot ratio of 4.8:1 (2,626m<sup>2</sup>) including 438m<sup>2</sup> of plot ratio floor space which has been transferred from the donor site at 47 (Lot 9) Wellington Street, Perth;*
- 2. the subject lots being amalgamated into one lot on one Certificate of Title prior to the building being occupied;*
- 3. the development being constructed with high quality and durable materials and finishes and to a level of detailing that is consistent with the elevations and perspectives received on 30 October 2019, with particular attention to the fine grain detailing of the interface of the north west corner of the development with the adjacent Tower House heritage building and with final details of the design and a sample board of the materials, colours and finishes being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 4. the northern corridor window on the western portion of the development and southern corridor window and bedroom window being installed with obscure glazing to prevent any overlooking to the adjacent properties with details being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 5. any proposed external building plant and services including water tanks, transformers, fire control rooms, lift overruns and air condensers shall be located internally or screened so that they cannot be viewed from any location external to the site and to minimise any visual and noise impact on the adjacent properties, with final details of the location and screening of such plant and*



*services being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;*

- 6. the ground floor commercial tenancies being restricted to 'Dining' (Café or Restaurant), 'Mixed-Commercial', 'Retail (General)' or 'Entertainment' (small bar) land uses with any other proposed uses not listed above or external alterations to the tenancies and any subsequent future change of use of the tenancies requiring a separate application for approval;*
- 7. prior to any tenancy being occupied for Entertainment ('Small Bar') purposes the applicant shall submit for approval by the City a detailed management plan for the venue outlining the control of noise, patron behaviour, patron queuing, hours and operation and waste management, with the approved management plan being implemented by the proprietor/manager of the premises on an on-going basis;*
- 8. a detailed landscaping, reticulation and management plan for the development being submitted to the City for approval prior to applying for a building permit, and with the landscaping being installed prior to the occupation of the development and thereafter maintained to a high standard to the satisfaction of the City;*
- 9. a final Waste Management Plan, satisfying the City's waste servicing requirements, being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit; with the Plan being implemented by the hotel operator on an ongoing basis to the satisfaction of the City;*
- 10. a final Acoustic Report addressing the requirements outlined in the preliminary Acoustic Report prepared by Herring Storer Acoustics dated 24 October 2019 regarding the noise amelioration construction specifications and other noise management measures being implemented in full to the satisfaction of the City with final plans being certified by a qualified acoustic consultant confirming the development incorporates the recommendations and can achieve compliance with the relevant noise legislation, prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 11. a Hotel Management Plan addressing the operation of the hotel in accordance with the provisions of the City's Special Residential (Serviced and Short-Term Accommodation) Policy, including but not being limited to the following:*
  - a) company name and relevant experience of management/operator;*
  - b) type or extent of room service to be offered;*
  - c) cleaning and laundry services, where applicable;*

- d) opening hours for guest check-ins and check-out including the method of reservations/bookings;*
- e) security of guests and visitors;*
- f) restriction of the use of the communal facilities located on Levels 1 and 10 to guests and their visitors only and not being open to the general public;*
- g) control of noise and other disturbances; and*
- h) a complaints management service;*

*being submitted for approval by the City prior to the occupancy of the hotel with the management plan being implemented by the hotel proprietor/manager on an on-going basis and to the satisfaction of the City;*

- 12. a maximum of 8 commercial tenant bays and a minimum of one universal access bay being provided on-site for the exclusive use of staff/guests/customers of the development and not being leased or otherwise reserved for use by tenants or occupants of other buildings or sites;*
- 13. the dimensions of all car parking bays, the vehicle entrance, aisle widths and circulation areas complying with the Australian Standard AS2890.1 with final details of the car park being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 14. a Vehicular, Service and Delivery Access Plan, including arrangements for on-site servicing of the building, commercial tenant car parking and the dropping off and picking up of hotel guests, being submitted for approval by the City prior to the occupation of the development, with the plan being implemented by the hotel proprietor/manager thereafter to the satisfaction of the City;*
- 15. on-site stormwater disposal/management being to the City's specifications with details being submitted to the City for approval prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 16. the proposed floor levels of the pedestrian and vehicle entrances to the building being designed to match the current levels of the immediately adjacent footpath on Parker Street and road reserve on Mountain Terrace, to the City's satisfaction, with details being submitted for approval by the City prior to applying for a building permit;*
- 17. any signage for the development being integrated into the design of the building with details of any signage that is not exempt from approval under the City's Local Planning Policy 4.6 – Signs being subject to a separate application for approval;*

- 18. any works external to the property boundaries of the site, including the proposed awning over Mountain Terrace, not being approved as part of this development and being subject to a separate application(s) for approval by the City;**
- 19. the existing street trees located in the road verge on Parker Street being retained and protected from damage throughout any development works with a tree protection zone being established and maintained during the construction periods in accordance with the Australian Standard S4970-2009 – Protection of Trees on Development sites, to the satisfaction of the City;**
- 20. a dilapidation report for the adjacent heritage building at 115 Francis Street Avenue being prepared by a suitable qualified structural engineer and submitted for approval by the City, in consultation with the Director Heritage Development at the Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage, prior to excavation works occurring and prior to applying for a building permit;**
- 21. engineering details of the proposed development, ensuring the protection of the adjacent heritage building at 115 Francis Street, being submitted for approval by the City, to the satisfaction of the Director Heritage Development at the Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage, prior to applying for a building permit;**
- 22. a program of monitoring any structural movement and potential vibration impacts on the adjacent heritage property at 115 Francis Street being implemented at the commencement of works with any impacts being immediately brought to the attention of the Director Heritage Development of the Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage and the City, with a recommended course of action by a qualified structural engineer; and**
- 23. a construction management plan for the proposal being prepared in accordance with the City's 'Construction and Demolition Management Pro-Forma' and being submitted to and approved the City prior to applying for a building permit.**

FILE REFERENCE:	2019/5247
REPORTING OFFICER:	Jasmine Hancock, Senior Statutory Planner
REPORTING UNIT:	Development Approvals
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE	Planning and Development
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	11 November 2019

## ATTACHMENT/S:

Attachment 6.2A - Site Location Plan  
 Attachment 6.2B – Perspectives  
 Attachment 6.2C – Development Plans  
 Attachment 6.2D – Neighbour Submissions  
 Attachment 6.2E – State Heritage Advice

## 3D MODEL PRESENTATION:

Yes

## LANDOWNER:

Power of Attorney O 137547 Craig Anderson

## APPLICANT:

(MRS Zone) Central City Area

## ZONING:

(City Planning Scheme Precinct) Northbridge Precinct  
1

## APPROXIMATE COST:

\$14 million

**Council Role:**

- ☐ Advocacy *When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.*
- ☐ Executive *The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.*
- ☐ Legislative *Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies*
- ☒ Quasi-Judicial *When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.*
- ☐ Information *For the Committee to note.*

**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:****Legislation**

*Planning and Development Act 2005*  
*Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes)*  
*Regulations 2015*  
 Metropolitan Region Scheme  
 City of Perth City Planning Scheme No. 2

***City of Perth Act 2016*****Objects of the City of Perth**

8(1)(c) - to provide a safe, clean and aesthetic environment  
 for the community, city workers, visitors and tourists

**Integrated Planning and  
Reporting Framework  
Implications****Strategic Community Plan**

Strategic Priority - Built Environment

**Policy**

Policy No and Name:

Precinct Plan 1 - Northbridge



3.9	Special Residential (Serviced and Short Term Accommodation) Policy
4.1	City Development Design Guidelines
4.4	Building Heights and Setbacks
4.6	Signs
4.10	Heritage
5.1	Parking Policy
5.2	Loading and Unloading
5.3	Bicycle Parking and End of Journey Facilities
	State Planning Policy 7.0 – Design of the Built Environment

## **Purpose and Background:**

The purpose of this report is to assess and provide recommendations on an application for a 12-level mixed-use development. The design intent of the proposal is to create an outstanding and contemporary piece of architecture in Northbridge for the world class boutique hotel brand 'Tellus'. The development will incorporate a range of communal facilities for hotel guests including conference areas, a gymnasium and a rooftop infinity swimming pool. The development also proposes two cafés which will front directly onto Parker Street and Mountain Terrace, a privately leased commercial/office tenancy and a fine dining Michelin star restaurant.

The subject site is located on the eastern side of Parker Street, directly opposite Russell Square. It also has frontage onto Mountain Terrace along its eastern boundary and is directly adjacent to 'Tower House' which is listed on the State Register of Heritage Places. The site is 547m<sup>2</sup> in area and is currently vacant. It is also located directly adjacent to a vacant former food hall to the south.

At its meeting held on **24 November 2015**, Council approved the construction of a 12-level mixed-use development at the site which contained 60 multiple dwellings, three commercial tenancies and 27 car parking bays. This included a transfer of 20% plot ratio (438m<sup>2</sup>) recorded as 'banked' in the City Planning Scheme No. 2 Transfer of Plot Ratio Register from 47 (Lot 9) Wellington Street, East Perth. On 20 June 2016, the City approved minor amendments to the 12-level mixed-use development including an increase in the number of car parking bays from 27 to 36 bays, a reduction in the number of scooter bays from 37 to 24 bays and minor internal and external modifications to the building.

Whilst the approved development has not proceeded and all relevant approvals have since lapsed, the transfer of plot ratio process was completed with the additional 20% plot ratio (438m<sup>2</sup>) being applicable to the site.

## **Details:**

Approval is sought to construct a 12-level mixed-use development incorporating the previously approved transfer of plot ratio (438m<sup>2</sup>) from 47 Wellington Street, East Perth. The proposed hotel will contain the following:

- 42 hotel rooms including a mixture of one bedroom, two bedroom, two bedroom/dual key and three bedroom apartments ('Special Residential');

- 6 commercial tenant car parking bays located at the ground floor level and accessed from Mountain Terrace;
- two cafes ('Dining') located at the ground floor level on Parker Street and Mountain Terrace;
- a commercial tenancy (office) located at the first-floor level fronting Mountain Terrace;
- communal facilities for hotel guests and their visitors including a gymnasium, conference rooms located at the first-floor level and an outdoor terrace, lounge, bar and swimming pool on the rooftop (tenth floor level); and
- a restaurant ('Dining') open to the public located at the tenth-floor level.

Further details of the proposed development are as follows:

<b>Basement Level</b>	This level contains the back of house facilities including: meeting rooms and offices; male and female shower and change facilities; security and safety deposit; hotel linen storage, baggage storage, food storage, cool room and laundry. The building's fire services, transformer room, switch room, maintenance storage room and potable water tank are also located at this level. The northern portion of the basement designates space for a potential car stacker to be installed in the future.
<b>Ground Floor Level</b>	This level comprises the main hotel entrance lobby and reception with a separate coffee lounge/bar tenancy (41m <sup>2</sup> ) accessed from Parker Street. To the rear of the site on Mountain Terrace is the main vehicle entrance into the development with 6 car parking bays, a bin storage and bin wash down area and a separate café tenancy (36m <sup>2</sup> ).
<b>Level 1</b>	This level contains the hotel guest gymnasium (114m <sup>2</sup> ), bathroom facilities (35m <sup>2</sup> ) and communal conference facilities (142m <sup>2</sup> ) with an associated outdoor balcony/courtyard (37m <sup>2</sup> ). A separate commercial/office tenancy overlooking Mountain Terrace (90m <sup>2</sup> ) is also provided at this level.
<b>Levels 2 to 7</b>	Each level contains three 1-bedroom apartments (37m <sup>2</sup> – 40m <sup>2</sup> ) fronting Parker Street, two 2-bedroom apartments (64m <sup>2</sup> ) facing onto Mountain Terrace and one centrally located 2-bedroom dual key apartment (78m <sup>2</sup> ).
<b>Levels 8 and 9</b>	Each level contains two 3-bedroom apartments (123m <sup>2</sup> - 124m <sup>2</sup> ) facing onto Parker Street and Mountain Terrace and one centrally located 2-bedroom dual key apartment (78m <sup>2</sup> ).
<b>Level 10</b>	This level contains an outdoor communal terrace and pool (58m <sup>2</sup> ) and communal bar, lounge and bathroom facilities. A restaurant is also located at this level with a mezzanine level above (426m <sup>2</sup> ).

## Compliance with Planning Scheme:

### Land Use

The subject site is located in the City Centre Use Area of the Northbridge Precinct 1 of City Planning Scheme No. 2 (CPS2). The Northbridge Precinct will continue to evolve as a diverse, interesting and dynamic inner-city precinct and will be promoted as an attractive destination for the local population and interstate and overseas visitors. The Precinct will remain Perth's primary entertainment and night life area and provide for a variety of residential and visitor accommodation and commercial services. East of Russell Square, entertainment activities will predominate. A hotel ('Special Residential') is a preferred ('P') use in the Northbridge Precinct 1 and is prohibited ('X') where it fronts the street at pedestrian level unless it provides for pedestrian interest and activity. A café and restaurant ('Dining') uses are preferred ('P') in the Northbridge Precinct and are suitably located fronting onto Parker Street and Mountain Terrace, providing visual surveillance and interaction of the ground floor level of the development with the street.

### Development Requirements

New developments in the Northbridge Precinct will continue to have regard to the scale and character of the existing streetscapes. Development will have a nil street setback and be of a low scale along the street frontage with additional building height setback from all boundaries. In addition, the height of buildings must allow for adequate sun penetration into key pedestrian streets and public places including Russell Square. The Precinct will be characterised by versatile building forms which will be easily adaptable to new uses and be able to accommodate a variety of interesting and informative signs. The facades will also add interest and vitality to the street, and be characterised by continuous shopfronts and traditional designs, incorporating verandahs, awnings and artwork.

The proposal's compliance with the CPS2 development requirements is summarised below:

Development Standard	Proposed	Permitted / Required
Maximum Plot Ratio:	4.8:1 (2,626m <sup>2</sup> )	4.8:1 (2,626m <sup>2</sup> ) inclusive of 20% transfer plot ratio (438m <sup>2</sup> ) from 47 Wellington Street, East Perth
Building Height:		
<u>Parker Street</u>	<b>33 to 35.8 metres along the street frontage up to a total height of 38.6 metres</b>	Maximum street building height of 14 metres with a 5 metre setback up to a total height of 33 metres
<u>Mountain Terrace</u>	<b>36.7 metres - 38.6 metres along the street frontage up to a total height of 38.6 metres</b>	Maximum street building height of 14 metres with a 5 metre setback up to a total height of 33 metres
Setbacks		

Development Standard	Proposed	Permitted / Required
<u>Side – North</u>		
Lower Building Level	Nil (no openings), <b>0.2 metres – 3 metres (with openings)</b>	Nil (no openings), 4 metres (with openings)
Upper Building Level	<b>Nil (no openings), 0.3 metres - 3 metres (with openings)</b>	3 metres (no openings), 4 metres (with openings)
<u>Side – South</u>		
Lower Building Level	Nil -1.6 metres (no openings), <b>1.6 metres - 2.1 metres (with openings)</b>	Nil (no openings), 4 metres (with openings)
Upper Building Level	<b>Nil – 1.6 metres (no openings), 1.6 metres – 2.1 metres (with openings)</b>	3 metres (no openings), 4 metres (with openings)
Car Parking:	6 bays	8 bays (maximum)
Bicycle Parking:		
<u>Bicycle Bays</u>	<b>14 bays</b>	15 bays (minimum)
<u>End of Journey Facilities</u>	<b>1 male and 1 female shower room and 1 male and 1 female change room</b>	2 male and 2 female shower and change room facilities
<u>Lockers</u>	27 male and 27 female lockers	15 lockers

In accordance with the provisions of Clause 36 of the CPS2:

*“(3) The Council cannot grant planning approval for a non-complying application unless -*

- (c) the Council is satisfied by an absolute majority that:-*
  - (i) if approval were to be granted, the development would be consistent with:-*
    - (A) the orderly and proper planning of the locality;*
    - (B) the conservation of the amenities of the locality; and*
    - (C) the statement of intent set out in the relevant precinct plan; and*
  - (ii) the non-compliance would not have any undue adverse effect on:-*
    - (A) the occupiers or users of the development;*
    - (B) the property in, or the inhabitants of, the locality; or*
    - (C) the likely future development of the locality.”*

## **Comments:**

### **Consultation**

#### *Public Consultation*

As the proposed development includes variations to the maximum street frontage height, maximum building height and minimum setback requirements specified under CPS2, the application was advertised to the surrounding land owners for a period of 14 days, closing on 21 August 2019. Four submissions were received during advertising from the properties directly adjacent at 2-6 Parker Street and 115 Francis Street and on the opposite side of Mountain Terrace at 103-105 Francis Street (Refer to Attachment 6.2D - Neighbour Submissions). The following includes a summary of the comments received by the surrounding property owners during advertising: -

- the variations proposed to the upper building level setbacks on the southern elevation may result in design limitations to the redevelopment of the property at 2-6 Parker Street and therefore should be made to comply;
- concerns regarding overshadowing and insufficient setbacks to the property at 103-105 Francis Street;
- concerns regarding the visual amenity impact of any blank walls proposed along the northern and/or southern elevations;
- traffic congestion concerns from vehicles entering and existing the proposed car park on Mountain Terrace;
- concerns regarding any potential damage to the adjacent heritage building at 115 Francis Street from vibrations and dredging whilst earthworks and construction works are taking place;
- concerns regarding the proposed overall height and setbacks of the development and its impact on the adjacent heritage building and character of the heritage precinct;
- a lack of parking for the development which will create further parking issues and traffic congestion in the area; and
- improvements to public safety along Mountain Terrace resulting from the proposed development.

#### *Design Advisory Committee*

At its meeting held on 8 August 2019, the City's Design Advisory Committee (DAC) having considered the design of the proposed 12-level mixed-use development advised that it:

1. *commends the developer for proposing to bring this serviced apartment offering to Northbridge and to upgrade this vacant site;*
2. *acknowledges that the form of the building has largely been based on the previous approved development for this site, however, considers that the proposed variations to*

*the street building height, maximum building height and side setback requirements will have an adverse impact on the adjacent heritage property and the character of the streetscape and would set an undesirable precedent for the redevelopment of the adjacent site to the south (former food hall);*

3. *while it is valid to attempt to activate the Mountain Terrace façade, the overall bulk, form, scale of patterning, colours and materials fail to address the context of the site, does not adequately respond to the adjacent heritage building and does not contribute to the character of the street or to Russel Square and, therefore, the overall design and aesthetic quality of the development is not supported.*

In response to the comments above the applicant has prepared revised plans, a supporting Heritage Impact Statement as well as further justification of the design approach and proposed building envelope which will be discussed in further detail in the building design and proceeding sections of this report.

#### *Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage*

The subject site is located directly adjacent to Tower House which is listed on the State Register of Heritage Places. As such the application, including the supporting Heritage Impact Statement, was referred to the Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage (DPLH) for comment. It is advised by the State Heritage Council that Tower House is a significant and rare example of a two-storey residence in the Victorian Italianate style and is a prominent landmark contributing to the picturesque setting of Francis Street and Russell Square in Northbridge. The proposed development will provide a backdrop to Tower House when viewed from the corner of Parker and Francis Streets and will impact somewhat on its landmark status, particularly the prominence of its decorative corner tower.

Notwithstanding the above, the State Heritage Council, having considered the proposed development and its impact on the setting of Tower House have advised that they have no objections to the proposed development subject to minor external modifications at the ground to second floor levels. This includes the redesign of the 1.1 metre northern boundary fence so as not to obstruct views to the heritage property and with fine grain detailing being applied to the ground, first and second floor levels of the western section of the developments northern elevation. Other conditions requested by the State Heritage Council relate to the protection of the structural integrity and fabric of the heritage building during construction works as well as the relocation of the rainwater harvesting tank from the north western portion of the site to avoid any risk of undermining Tower House (Refer to Attachment 6.2E – State Heritage Advice).

In response to the comments above the applicant has prepared revised plans which includes the relocation of the rainwater harvesting tank from the north-west corner of the site to the north east portion of the site, away from the adjacent heritage building. The plans have also been amended to include a 600mm high masonry boundary wall to match the face brickwork and mortar joints of Tower House with clear frameless glass panels above allowing for visual connection and a sense of openness and obstructed views from Parker Street and Russell Square. Further details of the how the proposed development responds to the adjacent heritage building, including its fine grain detailing, is discussed in further detail under the heritage section of this report.

## Heritage Impact

Concerns have been raised by the City's DAC regarding how the proposed design of the building relates to the context of the site, and particularly the extent to which it respects the adjacent heritage listed Tower House and Russell Square. In response to these concerns, the applicant has engaged a heritage architect to prepare a Heritage Impact Statement which is generally supportive of the proposed development subject to minor modifications at the ground to second floor levels, in the north-west corner of the building, adjacent to Tower House. The applicant has incorporated the recommendations of the Heritage Impact Statement and the DAC advice into the final design.

With respect to the materiality and colour scheme, the applicant advises that the new building is of a contemporary design and is not intended to mimic nearby heritage buildings but rather create a distinction between new and old. The materials and colours have been selected to be compatible and complementary to the earthy tones of the adjacent Tower House and the Greek Orthodox Cathedral on Francis Street. This will include the use of an off form washed aggregate concrete wall in the western portion of the northern elevation adjacent to Tower House which will incorporate some of the earthy tones using red/orange gravel stone aggregate within the concrete mix. The materials and colour scheme proposed for the development is also supported in the Heritage Impact Statement. The west elevation (Parker Street) will be predominately glazed and the northern elevation will incorporate glazing and pre-cast panels in grey tones, which are intended to create a neutral backdrop for the adjacent heritage building.

With respect to the bulk and scale it is noted that the development is only marginally over the maximum height limit of 33 metres in the western portion of the development adjacent to Tower House (33 metres to 35.8 metres) with the additional height being mainly towards the eastern portion of the site (36.7 metres to 38.6 metres) along Mountain Terrace. No concerns were raised in the supporting Heritage Impact Statement or by the State Heritage Council regarding the form and scale of the development. The Heritage Impact Statement suggests that the proposal will provide a strong visual form adjacent to a landmark heritage building with the most important interface being predominately at the ground to second floor levels. Both the heritage architect and State Heritage Council agree that ensuring the development incorporates additional fine grain detailing and glazing elements at the lower levels adjacent to Tower House is important.

In response to the recommendations contained in the Heritage Impact Statement and State Heritage Council the revised design incorporates the following design elements at the ground to second floor levels:

- redesign of the angled support wall along the northern elevation to create finer more slender columns with a large glass opening in the centre;
- the use of a slimline awning which angles up along its northern portion helping to frame the heritage building;
- the installation of a low dado wall along north boundary adjacent to Tower House using facebrick to match the heritage building and with clear frameless glazed panels above;
- an open glazed façade to the north-west corner of the ground and first floor of the building which is set back at the ground floor level thereby avoiding a blank façade

parapet wall as previously approved and creating improved visual openness and passive surveillance to the adjacent heritage building;

- a low sculptured Zen Garden within the north-west ground floor setback area providing a low manicured green interface and an obstructed connection through to the heritage building;
- open front façade to the first-floor gymnasium which wraps around the north-west corner of the building providing a strong visual connection through to Russell Square as well as the adjacent heritage building;
- external walls to the western portion of the northern elevation to be designed in an off form, washed aggregate with a fine black, grey and brown aggregate stone mix with glazing frames to be designed using a matching neutral powder coat finish; and
- a two-level podium which response to the scale of the adjacent heritage building.

It is considered that the modifications to the north-west corner of the lower building levels adjacent to Tower House satisfactorily addresses the recommendations contained within the supporting Heritage Impact Statement and the advice and conditions recommended by the State Heritage Council. In relation to the other conditions requested by the State Heritage Council regarding the protection of the structural integrity and heritage fabric of Tower House during construction works (and also raised in the public submissions), these matters can be reasonably addressed as conditions of any approval.

### **Building Design, Materials and Finishes**

The applicant has explained that the proposed development has been designed as a contemporary piece of architecture which combines geometric patterns with greenery to offer a unique fusion of nature and architectural form.

The City Design and Development Policy and State Planning Policy 7.0 - Design of the Built Environment (build quality) requires that new buildings be designed using durable materials, finishes, elements and systems that are easy to maintain and which weather well over time. The proposed development is proposed to be constructed using contrasting render with pre-cast concrete panel finishes in different shades of grey to provide a level of angular axonometry, depth and articulation. The proposed materials include a mix of off form washed aggregate on the northern elevation adjacent to Tower House, pre-cast concrete panels using a combination of UV paint finish contrasted with a micro-mineral concrete or similar stain or coating system and angular glass with an angular aluminium glazing system to the windows and balconies. Balconies also include solid planter elements with greenery contributing to the Biophilic design philosophy. The applicant advises that the proposed materials are durable and will weather well over time. There are however some concerns regarding the use of painted finishes to the pre-cast concrete panels which can result in future maintenance issues. To ensure that high quality and durable materials and finishes are incorporated into the final design, details of the final materials, colours and finishes should be required as a condition of any approval.

The building incorporates a range of well-designed internal and external elements and features which align with the objectives and principles of the City Design and Development Policy 4.1, Northbridge Precinct Plan 1 and State Planning Policy 7.0 - Design of the Built Environment, including but not limited to the following:



- activated ground and first floor levels to both Parker Street and Mountain Terrace which provides for visual surveillance and improved vibrancy including: a café/small bar uses at the ground floor level on Parker Street and Mountain Terrace; a visually permeable and open glazed entrance lobby and first floor gymnasium overlooking Parker Street and Russell Square; and a first-floor commercial/office tenancy fronting Mountain Terrace;
- fine grain detailing to the ground floor front façade adjacent to Parker Street including the use of a full glass façade and Zen Garden with low dado wall and angled awning which responds sympathetically to the adjacent heritage building and provides for visual interest and a comfortable and attractive environment at the street level for pedestrians;
- the incorporation of Biophilic design principles being integrated into the building design to create a sense of connection to nature and improve the visual quality of the development when viewed from the adjacent public realm including plantings in the northern courtyard at Level 1, strategically placed landscaping beds within balconies at levels 2 to 9 and indoor landscaping elements within the lounge and outdoor terrace areas of Level 10;
- sustainable design principles including: the use of solar panels to power all common areas; rainwater harvesting and reuse; Biophilic design principles which provides a strong connection to nature; waterwise landscaping; emphasis on natural light and ventilation with the rooms being design to allow for cross flow ventilation where possible; the use of low emissions materials and finishes; performance glazing solutions to reduce heat gain and conserve energy use; and electric vehicle charging points within the car park;
- a range of private communal and public facilities for guests and visitors of the development including a café dining, gymnasium, conference facilities fine dining restaurant;
- a distinct spine providing natural air flow and light through the internal building corridors; and
- adaptable design principles incorporated into the commercial tenancies and the hotel rooms, communal facilities and its associated car park to allow for future proofing and alternative uses in the future.

It is considered that the built form elements above which have been incorporated into the design of the building will provide a high quality development for the Northbridge area, consistent with the objectives and principles of the City Development Design Guidelines 4.1 and SPP 7.0 - Design of the Built Environment.

### **Building Height and Setbacks**

The subject site is located in the Northbridge Precinct 1 whereby new developments are to have regard to the scale and character of the existing streetscapes. In accordance with the Precinct Plan, development will have a nil street setback and be of a low scale along the street frontage with additional building height setback from all boundaries. In addition, the height

of buildings must allow for adequate sun penetration into key pedestrian streets and public places including Russell Square.

As noted by the applicant, Parker Street comprises a mix of buildings from various eras with no consistency in terms of built form character, height and scale. The site to the south at 2 Parker Street (which is currently occupied by a single storey vacant food hall) is also within the CPS2 Parker Street Special Control Area 19.0 which has its own development standards in place with the potential to be redeveloped to a greater scale in terms of its overall height and bulk. It is also noted that the development proposes a similar building envelope to what was previously approved at the site in terms of its overall height and built form and therefore it is considered that the proposed development does not set a new precedent for the site or for the adjacent site to the south.

The Northbridge Precinct Plan and the City's Building Height and Setback Policy 4.4 envisages a podium and tower form of development for the site (with a maximum street building height of 14 metres followed by a 5 metres setback on both Parker Street and Mountain Terrace up to a maximum of 33 metres and 3 metre minimum side setback required to the upper building levels). Given the narrow lot frontage (13.4 metres) the applicant has advised that is not possible to achieve a functional and well-designed internal building layout without seeking variations to the applicable street and side setback requirements. Furthermore, the location of the property adjacent to a two-storey heritage building on the corner of Parker Street and Francis Street provides the opportunity for the site to be treated as a bookend which frames the heritage building and creates a prominent landmark feature for this street corner, consistent with the guidance for buildings located on prominent sites under the City Development Design Guidelines 4.1. While the intended podium and tower form would respect the form and scale of the adjacent heritage building when viewed along the streetscape, it can also be reasonably argued that the proposed form, with the absence of a podium, provides a transitional form between the heritage building and the potential building envelope of the site at 2 Parker Street. In addition, the proposed awning and fine grain detailing proposed at the ground to second floor levels in the north-west corner of the development, are considered to allow for sufficient differentiation of the upper and lower building levels and will create an attractive and comfortable environment for pedestrians, in accordance with clause 36 of CPS2 and the objectives and principles of the City's Building Heights and Setbacks Policy 4.1.

The maximum building height of a development should reinforce the established character of an area and allow for adequate sunlight penetration into streets and public places. As noted previously there is a mixed built form character along Parker Street. The site has a maximum height limit of 33 metres with only minor variations being proposed above this, with most of the development being 33 metres – 35.8 metres in height and with additional height towards the rear of the building on Mountain Terrace (36.7 metres to 38.6 metres). As evident in the overshadowing diagrams, the height of the building together with its predominately east-west orientation means there will be no undue adverse amenity impact in terms of overshadowing to the public space opposite at Russell Square or to the property on the eastern side of Mountain Terrace (103 – 105 Francis Street), as raised in one of the neighbour submissions. It is considered that the proposed variations to the maximum built limit can therefore be supported in accordance with the principles of the City's Building Heights and Setbacks Policy 4.4 and clause 36 of CPS2.

Buildings should be set back from its side and rear boundaries to ensure natural light access, ventilation and privacy within and outlook from buildings. Building setbacks should also provide for adequate separation between upper building levels, an attractive city skyline and

respect the setbacks of existing heritage buildings. The application proposes variations to both the northern and southern side setback requirements. With respect to the northern elevation only minor side setback variations are sought including a 3 metre setback to its central windows (4 metres required). Given the location of the property adjacent to a heritage site, it is considered that the proposed setbacks along the northern elevation will still meet the principles of the City's Building Heights and Setbacks Policy 4.4 in terms of achieving access to natural light and outlook and privacy from within the development as well as ensuring views to the sky will be maintained. With respect to the variation to the northern corridor windows, although these are shown to be screened with landscaping, these can be conditioned to be obscurely glazed to prevent any loss of privacy to the adjacent property. With respect to the variations to the side setbacks proposed along the southern elevation, including nil side setbacks to the upper floor levels, this was approved as part of the previous development. Whilst the property owner to the south at has raised concerns regarding the impact of the upper building level side setback variation on the future redevelopment potential of this site, there are no habitable windows directly facing onto the site to the south, therefore there will be no impact in terms of a loss of privacy should the site at 2 Parker Street be redeveloped in the future. With respect to the windows at the end of the corridors and internal light well windows to the bedrooms, these can also be conditioned to be obscurely glazed to avoid any issues of overlooking or loss of privacy to the building to the south, in accordance with principles and objectives of the City's Building Heights and Setbacks Policy 4.4 and clause 36 of CPS2.

Based on the above it is considered that the development will meet the principles and intent of the City's Building Height and Setback Policy 4.4 and therefore can be supported in accordance with clause 36 of CPS2.

### **Traffic, Car Parking and Servicing Arrangements**

The original application included the provision of 18 commercial tenant car parking bays in a car stacking arrangement for staff and guests of the hotel with vehicular access into the car park from Mountain Terrace. Given the location of the property within the Perth Parking Management Area, this number has been reduced to 6 car parking bays comply with the maximum threshold for commercial tenant parking specified under the Department of Transport's Perth Parking Policy 2014 and the City of Perth's Parking Policy 5.1 (maximum 8 bays permitted). To allow for flexibility and adaptability of uses within the building (including the potential for residential apartments), the proposal seeks to retain space within the basement level to allow for a car stacker to be installed in the future should the need arise. The allocation of space within the basement level for additional car parking in the future, is consistent the principles of functionality and build quality of SPP 7.0 – Design of the Built Environment. It is also noted that the car park does not include the provision of a universal access bay, as required under the Building Code of Australia, and should be included as a condition of any approval.

Whilst concerns have been raised by the neighbouring property owners regarding the low number of car parking bays provided for the development and the pressure this will place on the availability of on-street parking, there is no requirement under the Perth Parking Policy 2014 or the City's Parking Policy 5.1 to provide commercial tenant parking for Special Residential Development (including both hotels and serviced apartments), only maximum thresholds. In addition, the site has a high level of accessibility to a range of transport and parking options including the CAT bus service, Perth Railway Station, on-street public parking opportunities on Parker Street, James Street, Francis Street, Shenton Street and Aberdeen Street as well as off-street public car parking facilities located within walking distance and

access to taxi and rideshare apps such as Uber and Ola. The site is also located within close proximity to a wide range of goods and services and city attractions which are available within walking distance.

In terms of the concerns raised by neighbouring property owners regarding any traffic congestion associated with the development, the low number of on-site car parking bays provided will have negligible (if any) impact on users of Mountain Terrace or Francis Street, as confirmed in the supporting Traffic Impact Statement prepared by Transcore on 5 November 2019. With respect to the picking up and dropping of hotel guests the City's officers have advised that due to the lack of on-street parking availability in the evenings and the issues of double parking the applicant will need to seek approval from the City for the conversion of two of the on-street parking bays in front of the development to a five-minute pick up drop off zone.

In terms of the delivery and serving arrangements the applicant advises this will occur via Mountain Terrace which is a one-way street. As laundry facilities will be provided internally to the development the applicant has indicated that the largest vehicle that will service the building will be a standard sized van which will access the development via the new crossover from Mountain Terrace. With respect to waste collection this will occur via Mountain Terrace with a bin storage area located at the ground floor level adjacent to the rear vehicular entrance into the building. The City's officers have reviewed the preliminary Traffic Impact Statement for servicing and Waste Management Report and are generally supportive of the servicing arrangements for the building. Notwithstanding the above, a Vehicular, Service and Delivery Access Plan as well as a final Waste Management Plan should be submitted to the City as a condition of any approval.

### **Bicycle Parking and End of Journey Facilities**

The City's Bicycle Parking and End of Journey Facilities Policy 5.3 specifies a minimum of 14 bicycle bays for the hotel and 1 bay for the commercial tenancies. The applicant has confirmed that the proposed development will include the provision of 7 double stacking bicycle racks within the ground floor level which can accommodate the storage of up to 14 bicycle bays. Whilst slightly below the minimum requirement the number of bays is considered sufficient for a development of this nature which is predominately short-term accommodation. In addition, there is sufficient space to accommodate extra bicycle storage racks within the ground and basement levels should there be the demand from the hotel and commercial staff and their guests in the future.

The staff of the development will also be well catered for in terms of end of journey facilities, with separate male and female shower and change facilities and 27 lockers within each of the male and female change rooms. Whilst below the minimum requirement, it is noted that hotel guests will not require access to shower or change rooms as these facilities are available within their rooms.

### **Noise**

The site's location within the City's primary entertainment and night life area requires that the development be carefully designed to ameliorate against the noise impacts associated with entertainment uses in the area. This is particularly important given the State Government and City's commitment to supporting and protecting live music and entertainment venues within

the Northbridge area through the introduction of new legislative reform measures which are currently under consideration.

The applicant has confirmed that the proposed development can be designed with materials and methods to minimise any impacts of excessive external noise, as well as noise transfer between the rooms, in accordance with the requirements of the *Environmental Protection (Noise) Regulations 1997*, the Australian Standards and the Building Code of Australia. This is supported by the preliminary Acoustic Report prepared by Herring Storer Acoustics dated 24 October 2019. A final Acoustic Report, which addresses the noise amelioration and construction methods and other noise management measures that will be implemented into the design to achieve compliance with the relevant noise legislation, should be required as a condition of any approval.

The applicant also advises that they were involved in the design and construction of the Velo Apartment development located in the heart of the Northbridge entertainment precinct at 89 Aberdeen Street. This development was successfully able to achieve in excess of the minimum acoustic performance requirements, as demonstrated with an acoustic test provided to the City at its completion.

## **Conclusion**

The proposed hotel development will increase the diversity of short-stay accommodation in Northbridge, offering a world class boutique hotel to the area. The development has been designed as a contemporary piece of architecture, in accordance with design principles of State Planning Policy 7.0 – Design of the Built Environment. Whilst concerns were raised regarding the style of architecture and its relationship to the adjacent heritage building at Tower House, the revised design has incorporated additional fine grain detailing at the ground to second floor levels, to be more sympathetic to the heritage building, in accordance with the advice of an independent heritage architect and the State Heritage Council. With respect to the variations to the overall height and street and side setback requirements, the development is considered to meet the principles and intent of the City's Building Height and Setback Policy 4.4 and therefore can be supported in accordance with clause 36 of CPS2. Based on the above it is recommended that the application should be conditionally approved.

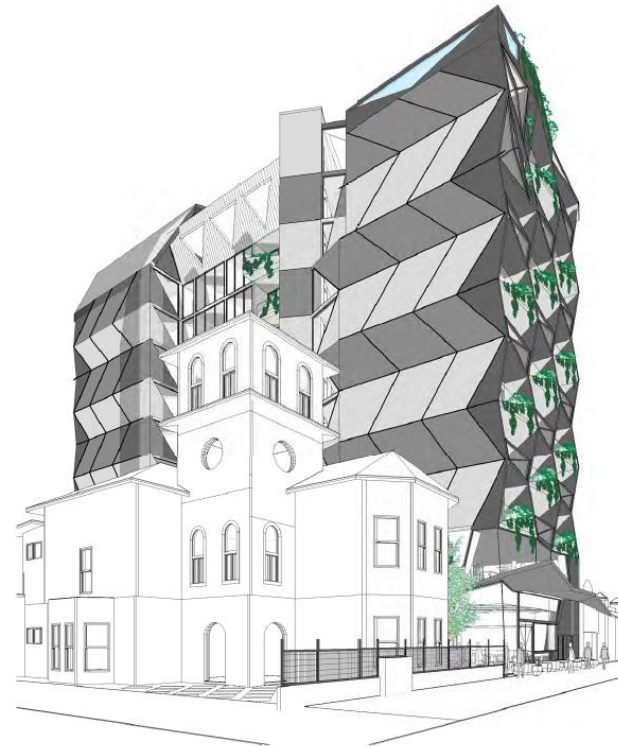




**19/5247; 8 (LOTS 21, 400 AND 401) PARKER STREET, NORTHBRIDGE**



1 3D VIEW 1



2 3D VIEW 2

**19/5247; 8 (LOTS 21, 400 AND 401) PARKER STREET, NORTHBRIDGE**





1 3D VIEW 3



2 3D VIEW 4

**19/5247; 8 (LOTS 21, 400 AND 401) PARKER STREET, NORTHBRIDGE**





1 3D VIEW 5

**19/5247; 8 (LOTS 21, 400 AND 401) PARKER STREET, NORTHBRIDGE**



**19/5247; 8 (LOTS 21, 400 AND 401) PARKER STREET, NORTHBRIDGE**



**19/5247; 8 (LOTS 21, 400 AND 401) PARKER STREET, NORTHBRIDGE**





**19/5247; 8 (LOTS 21, 400 AND 401) PARKER STREET, NORTHBRIDGE**



1 OF 2

8 PARKER STREET

ARCHITECTURAL DRAWING SET

LOCATION PLAN	SK001
SITE SURVEY	SK002
PERSPECTIVES	SK003
PERSPECTIVES	SK004
PERSPECTIVES	SK005
SITE PLAN	SK101
BASEMENT FLOOR PLAN	SK102
GROUND FLOOR PLAN	SK103
LEVEL 1 FLOOR PLAN	SK104
LEVELS 2, 4 & 6 TYPICAL FLOOR PLAN	SK105
LEVELS 3, 5 & 7 TYPICAL FLOOR PLAN	SK106
LEVEL 8 FLOOR PLAN	SK107
LEVEL 9 FLOOR PLAN	SK108
LEVEL 10 FLOOR PLAN	SK109
NORTH AND EAST ELEVATIONS	SK110
SOUTH AND WEST ELEVATIONS	SK111
SECTIONS	SK112
ROOF PLAN	SK113
GROUND FLOOR LANDSCAPING PLAN	SK114
LEVEL 1 LANDSCAPING PLAN	SK115
LEVEL 2, 4 & 6 TYPICAL LANDSCAPING PLAN	SK116
LEVEL 3, 5 & 7 TYPICAL LANDSCAPING PLAN	SK117
LEVEL 8 LANDSCAPING PLAN	SK118
LEVEL 9 LANDSCAPING PLAN	SK119
LEVEL 10 LANDSCAPING PLAN	SK120
TYPICAL LANDSCAPING DETAILS	SK121
OVERSHADOWING DIAGRAM	SK122
OVERSHADOWING DIAGRAM	SK123
OVERSHADOWING DIAGRAM	SK124
PLOT RATIO CALCULATIONS	SK130

Baltinas

2A-305 WILLIAM STREET  
NORTHBRIDGE WESTERN AUSTRALIA

PO BOX 7015  
CLOISTERS SQUARE  
PERTH WESTERN AUSTRALIA 6850

T (08) 9328 1887  
F (08) 9228 3658  
E mail@baltinas.com

www.baltinas.com









SCALE 1:100 @ A2

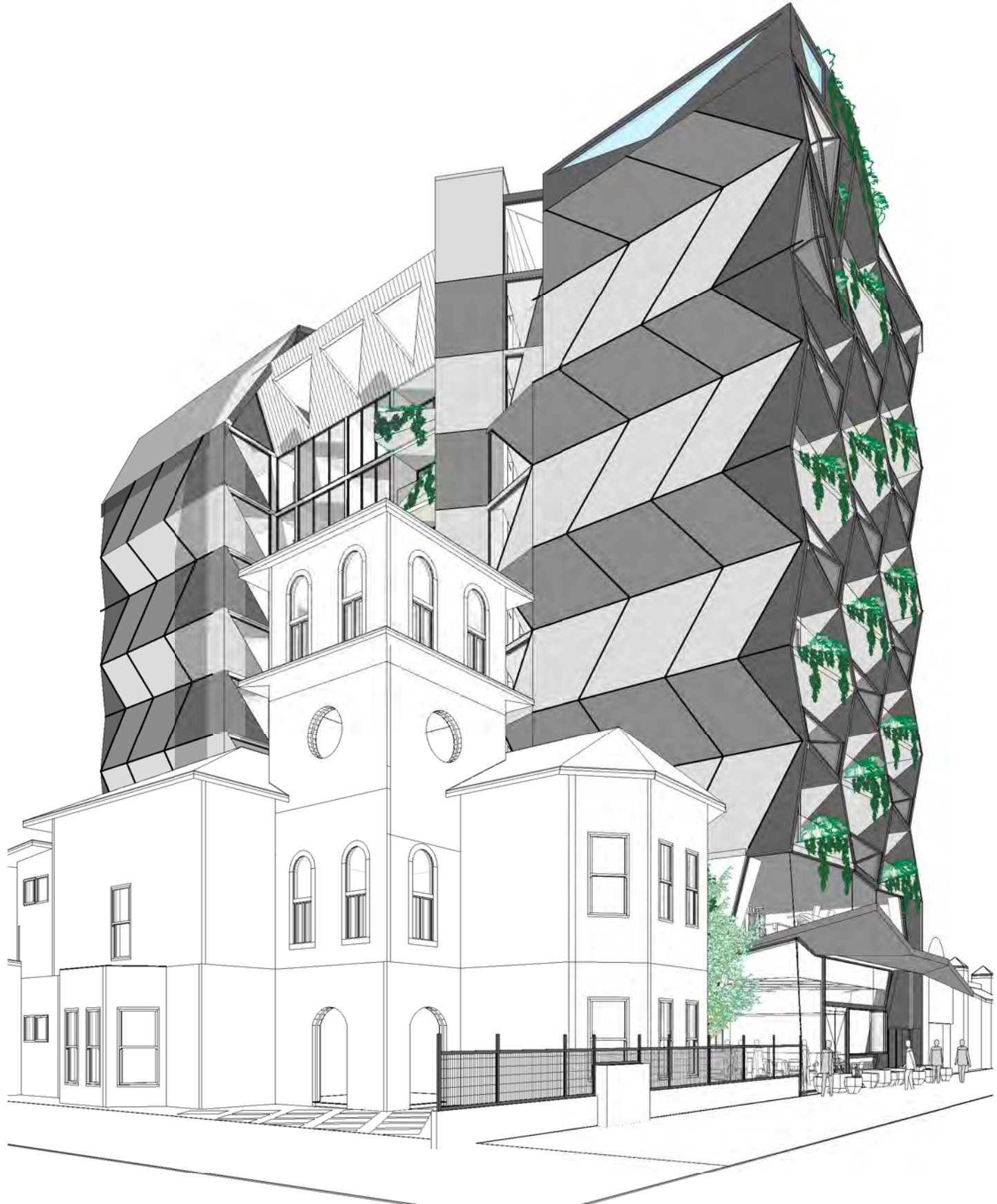
# MARKET STREET

# Baltinas





1 3D VIEW 1

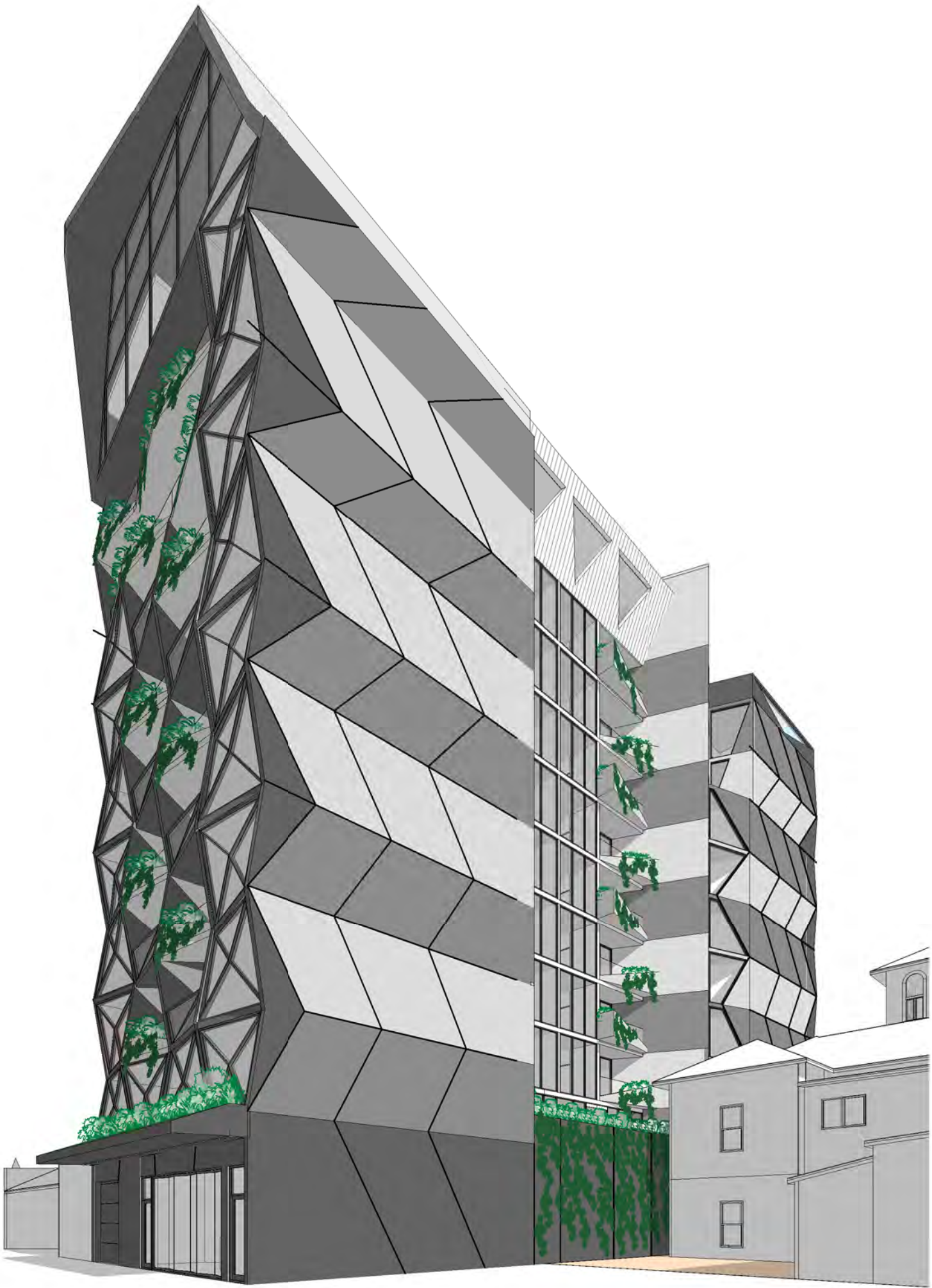


2 3D VIEW 2





1 3D VIEW 3

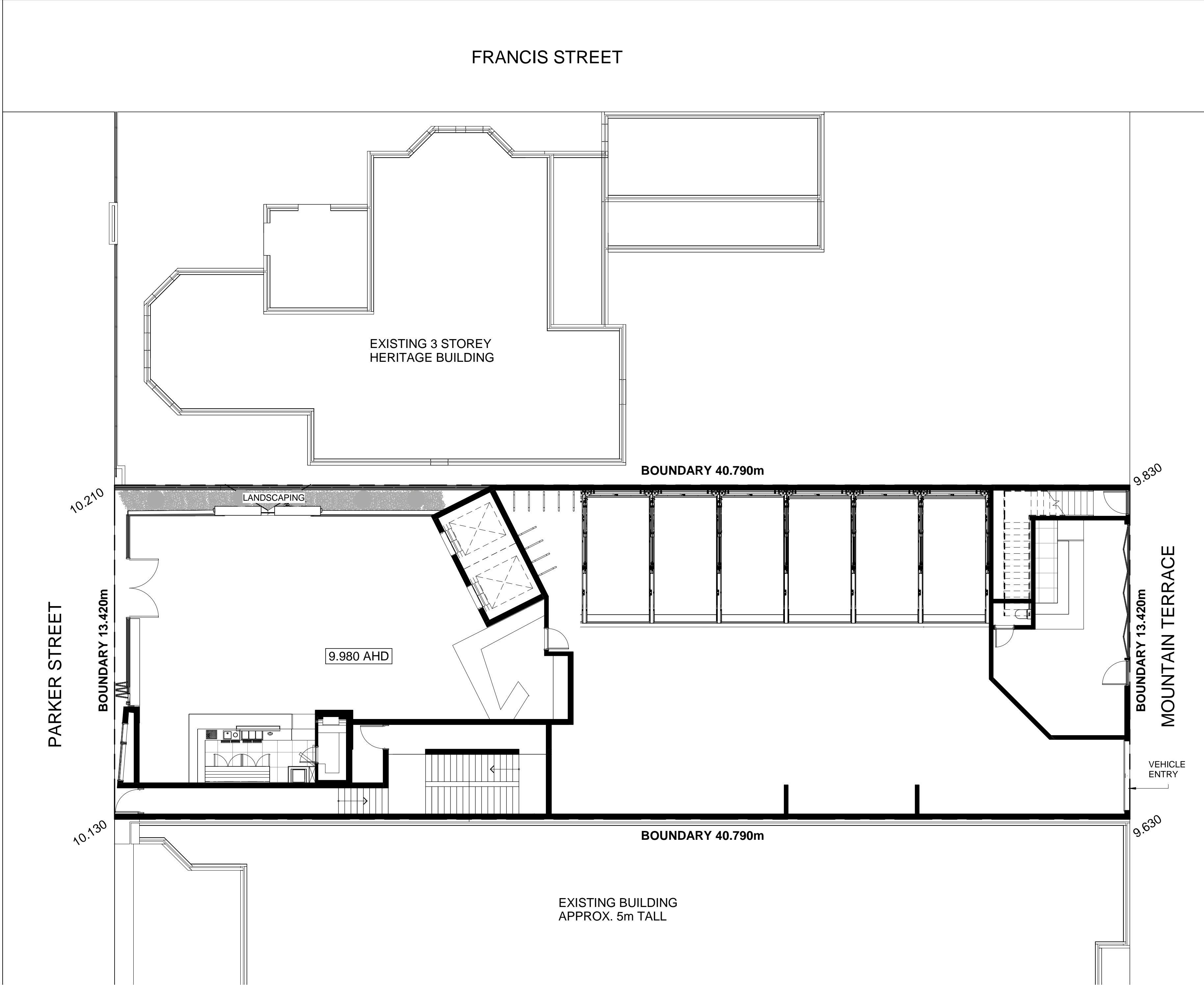


2 3D VIEW 4





1 3D VIEW 5





ISSUE FOR INFORMATION

BASEMENT FLOOR PLAN  
SCALE 1 : 100 @ A2  
SK102

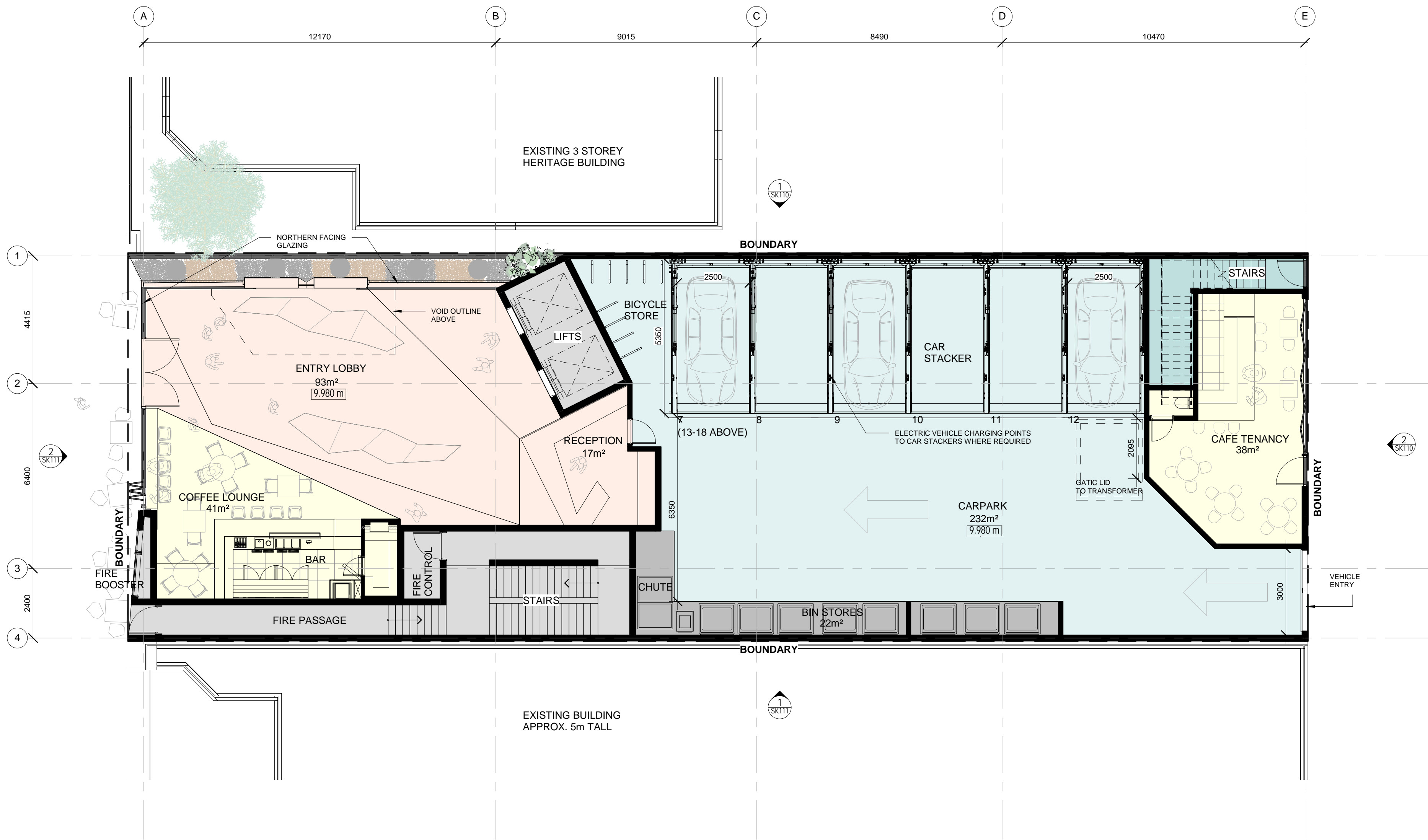
8 PARKER STREET

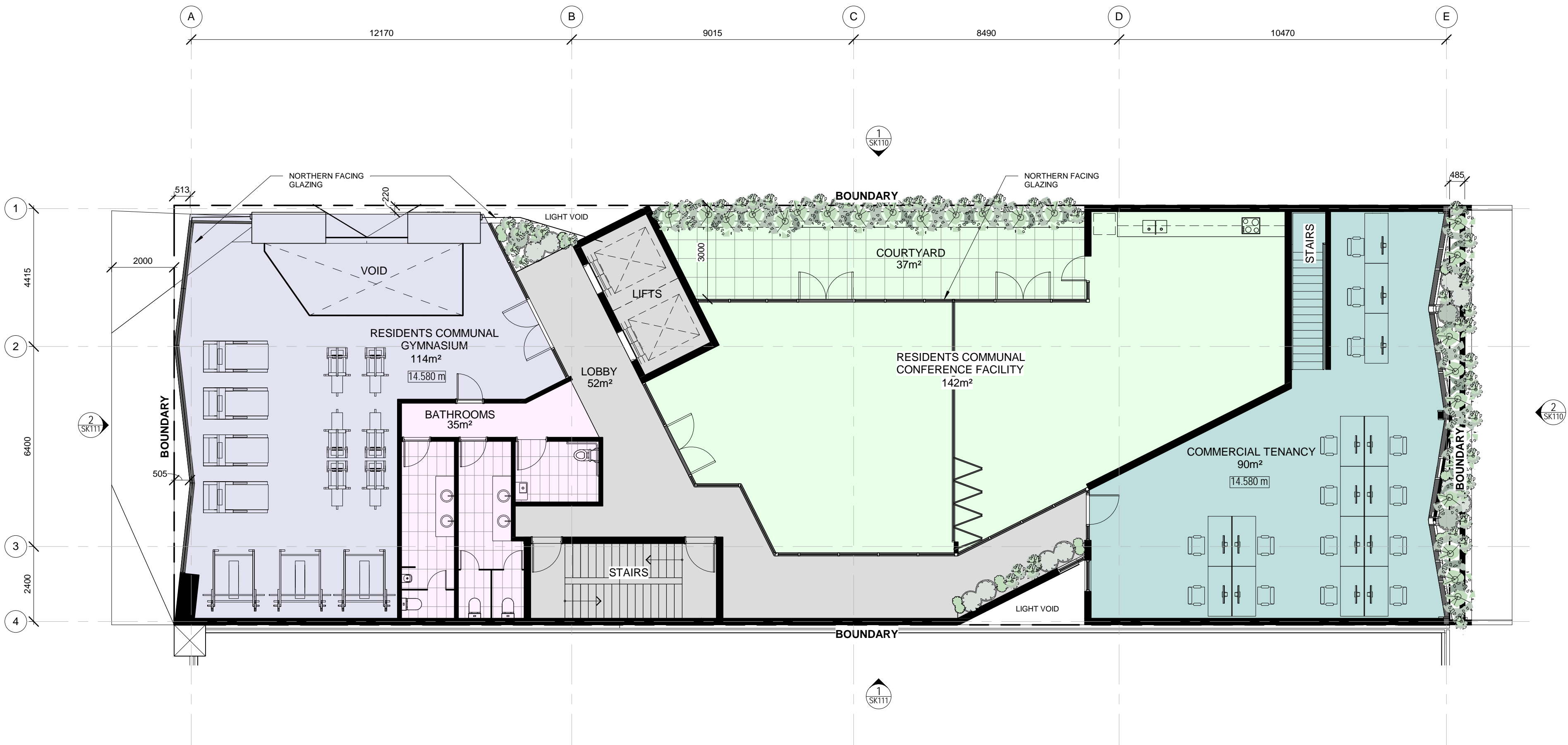
Baltinas



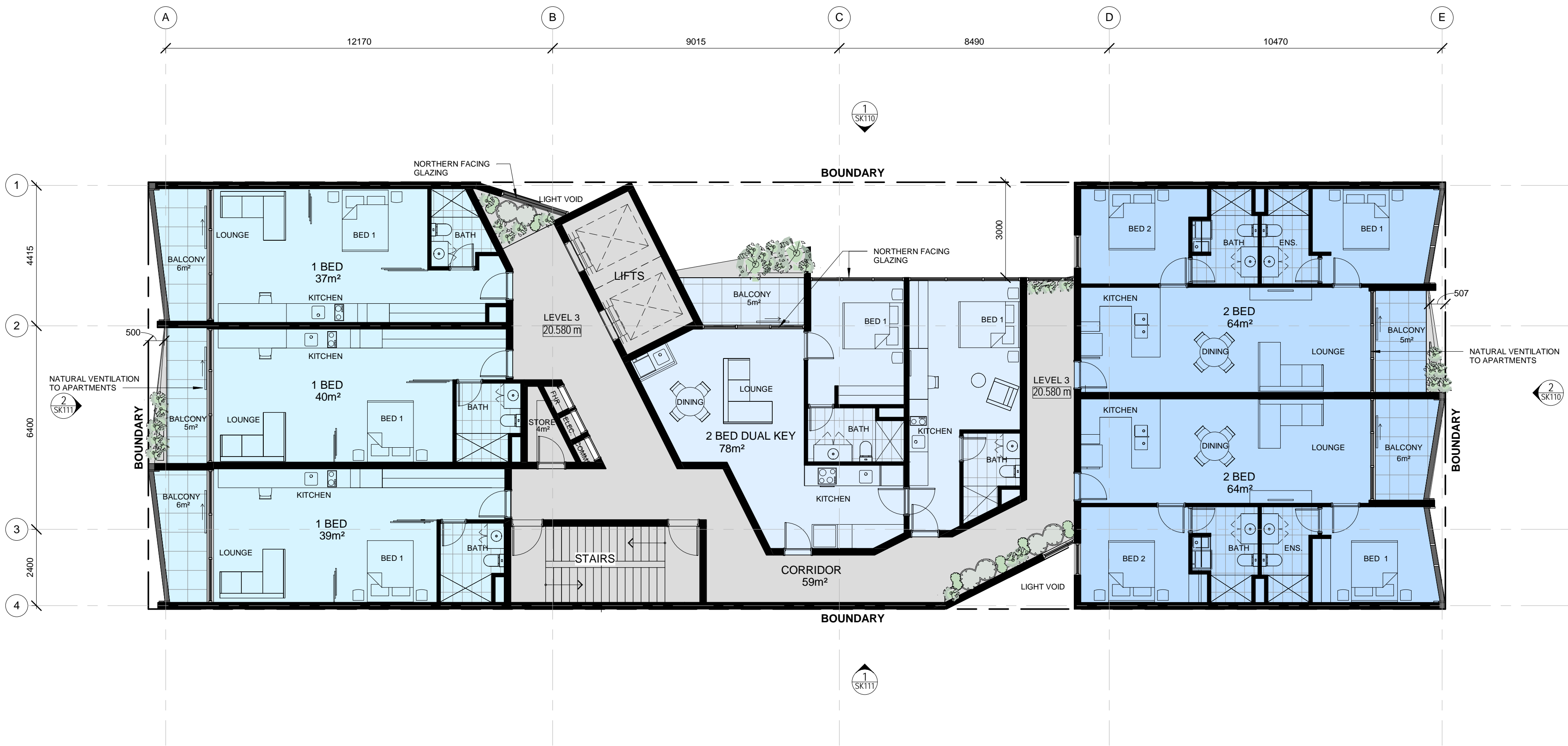
REV C



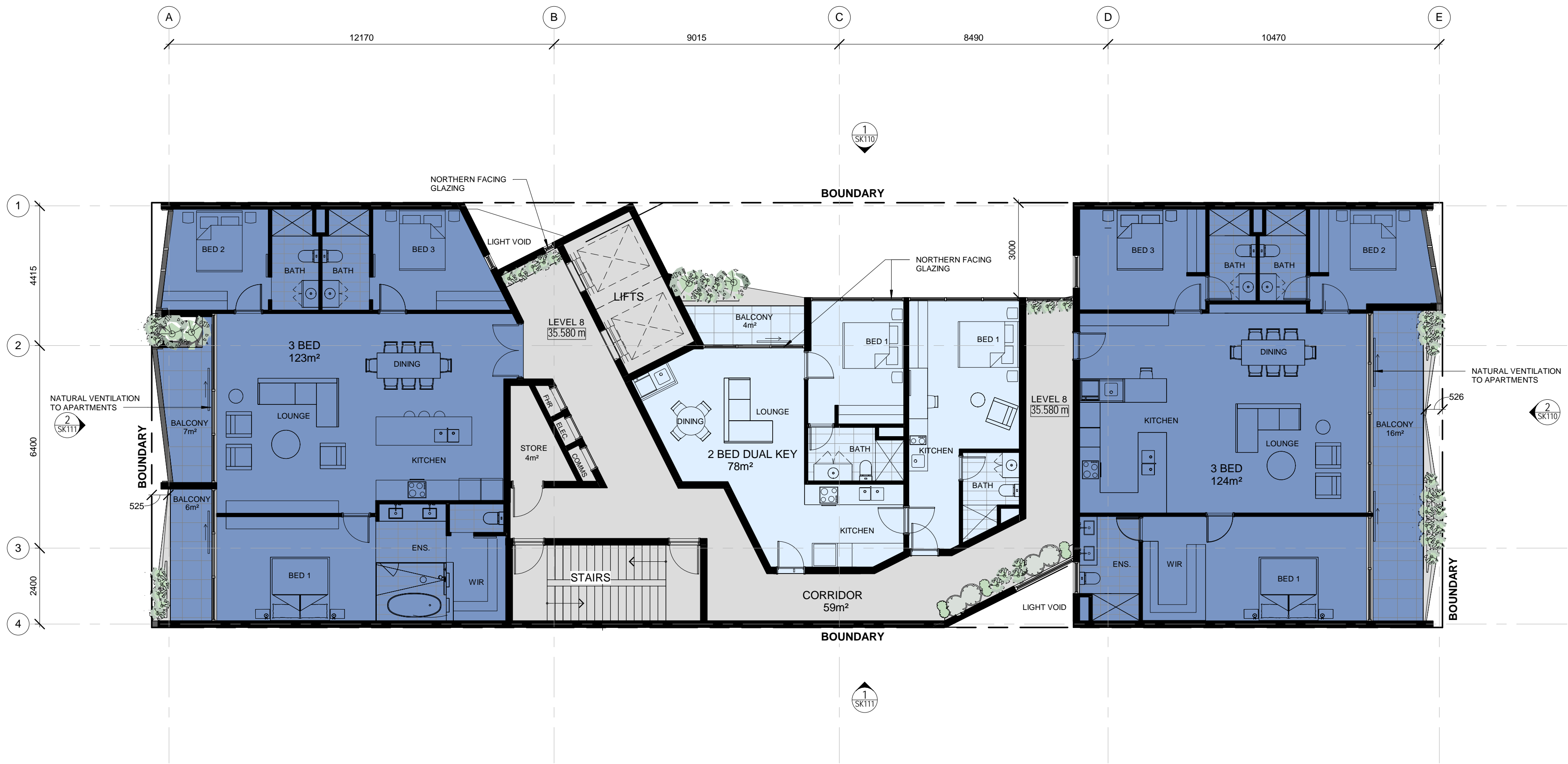


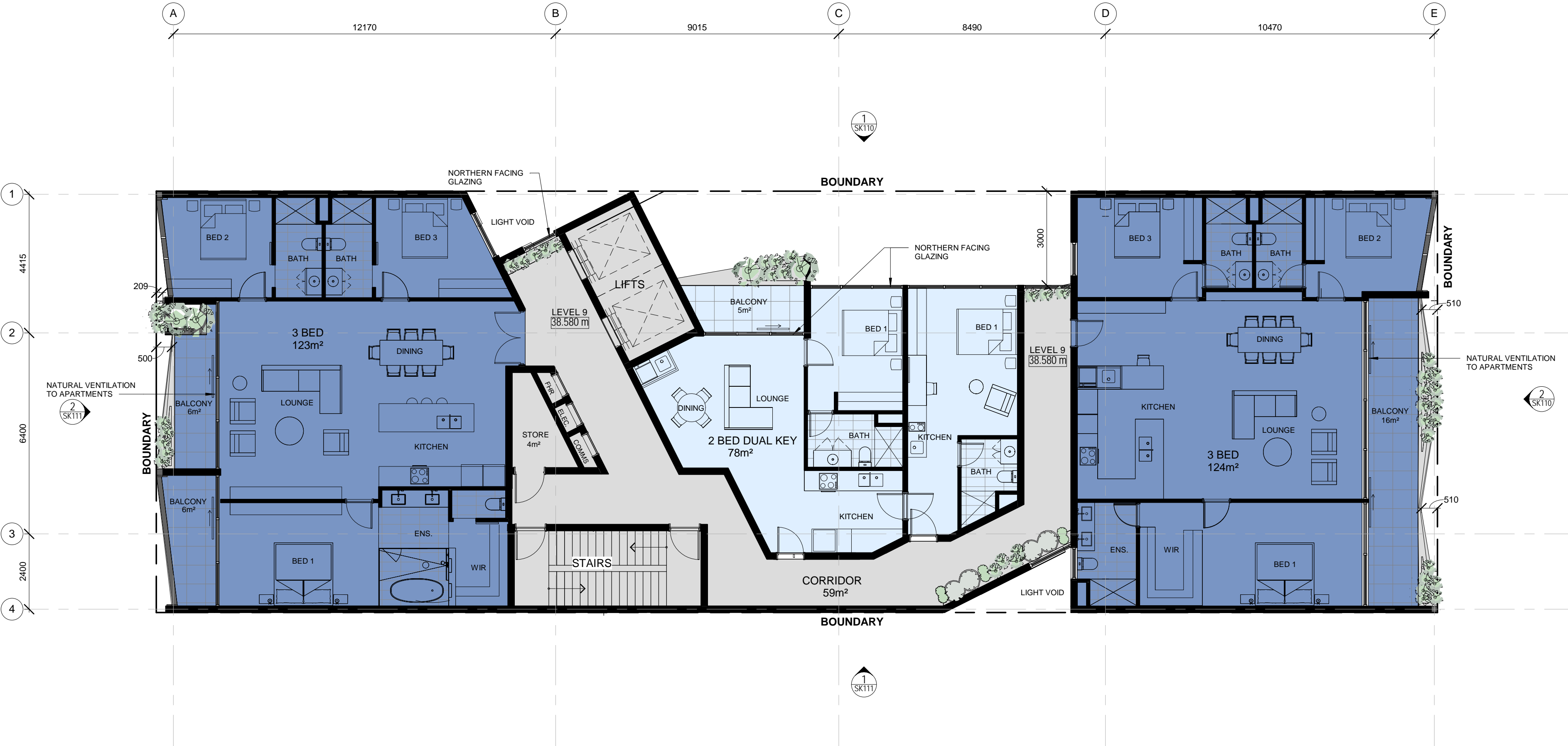


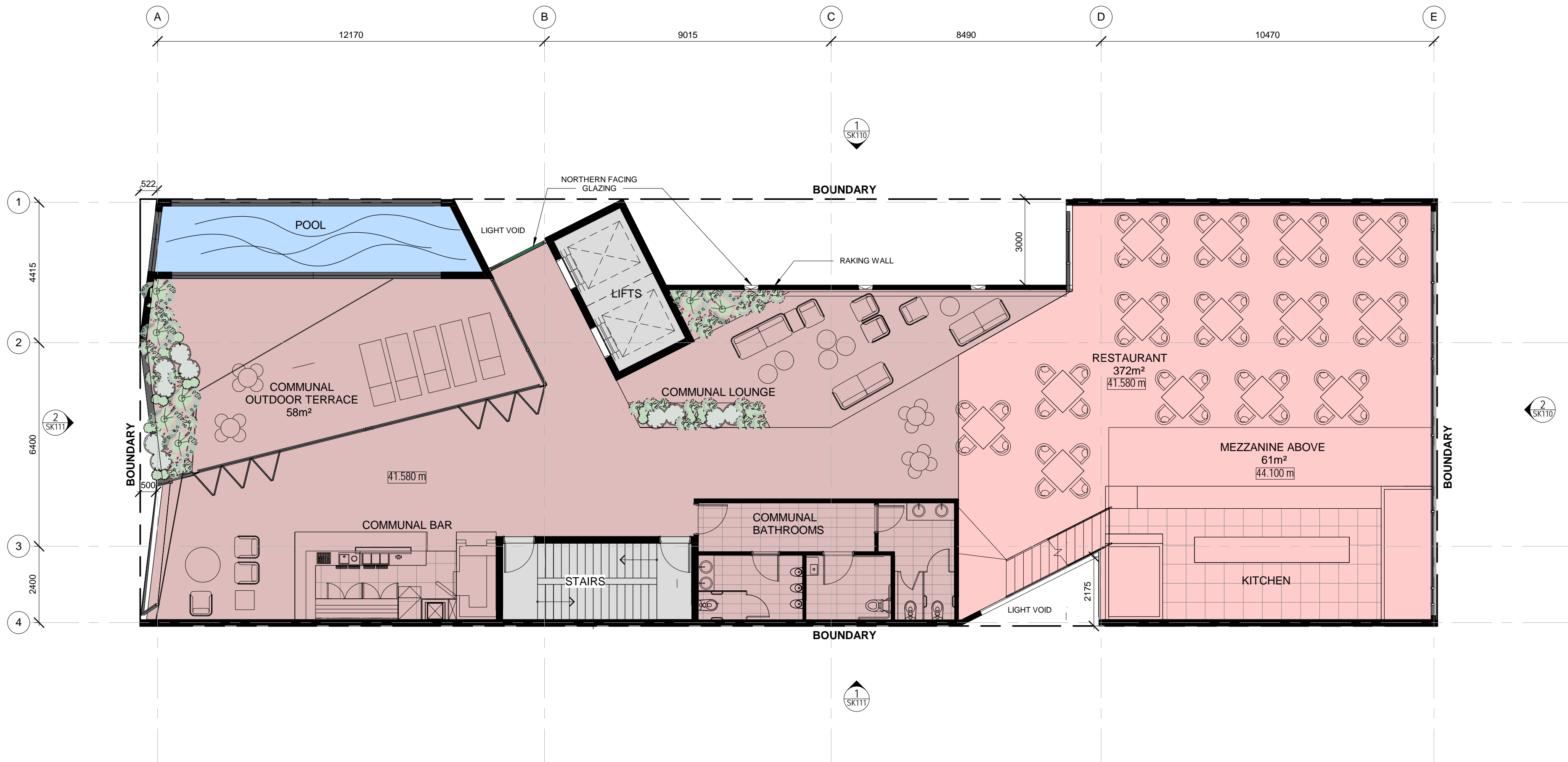




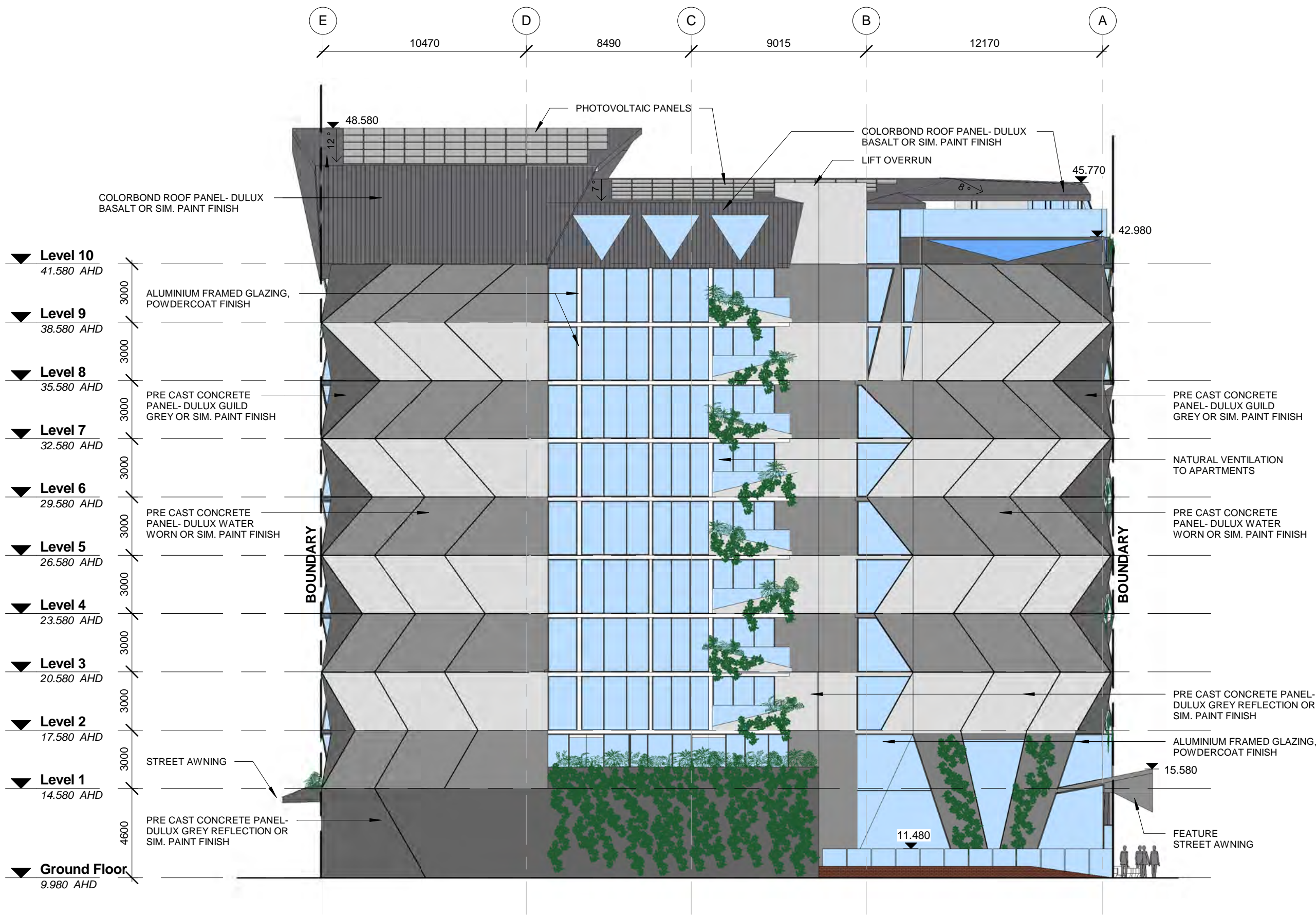




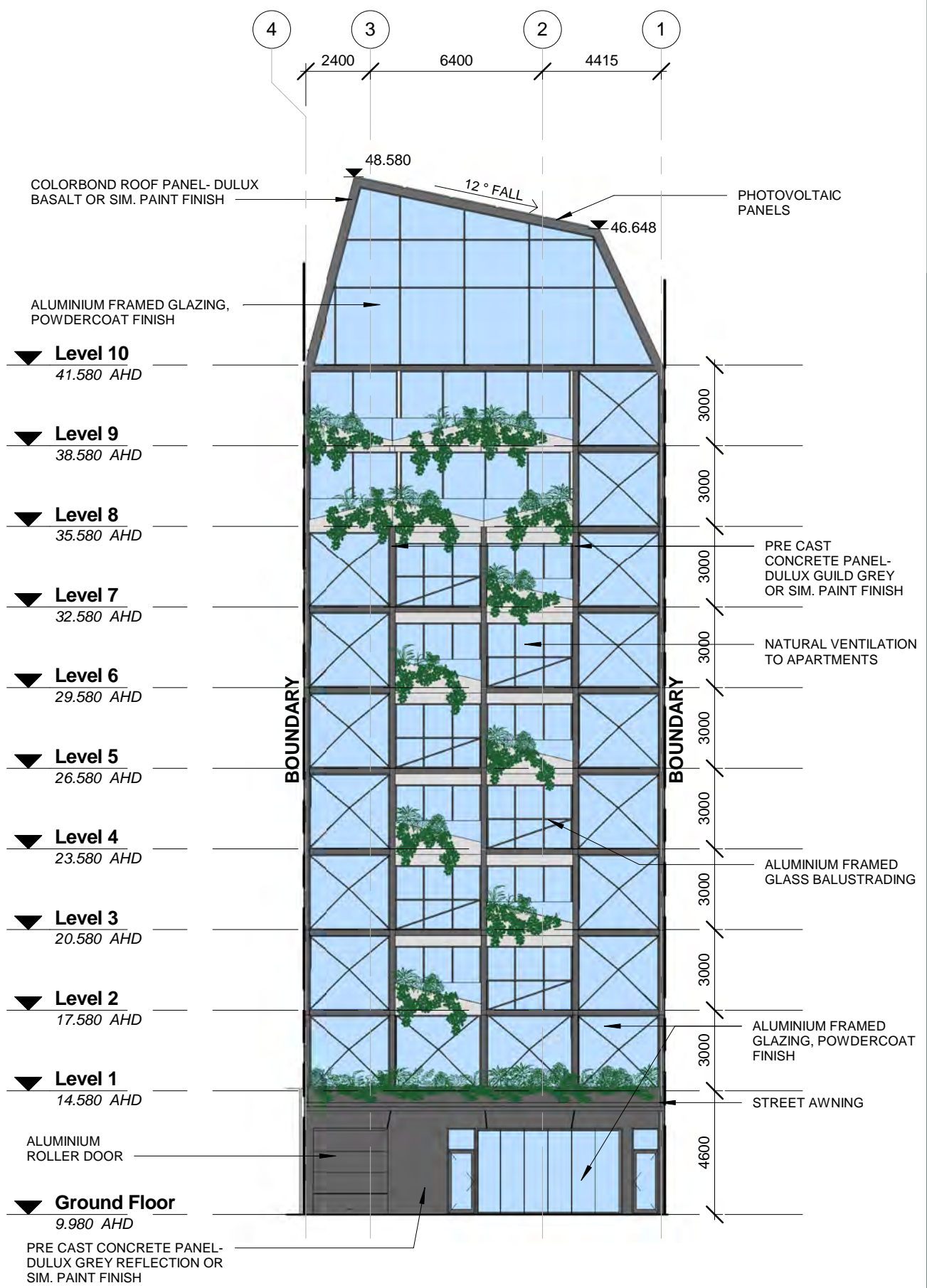






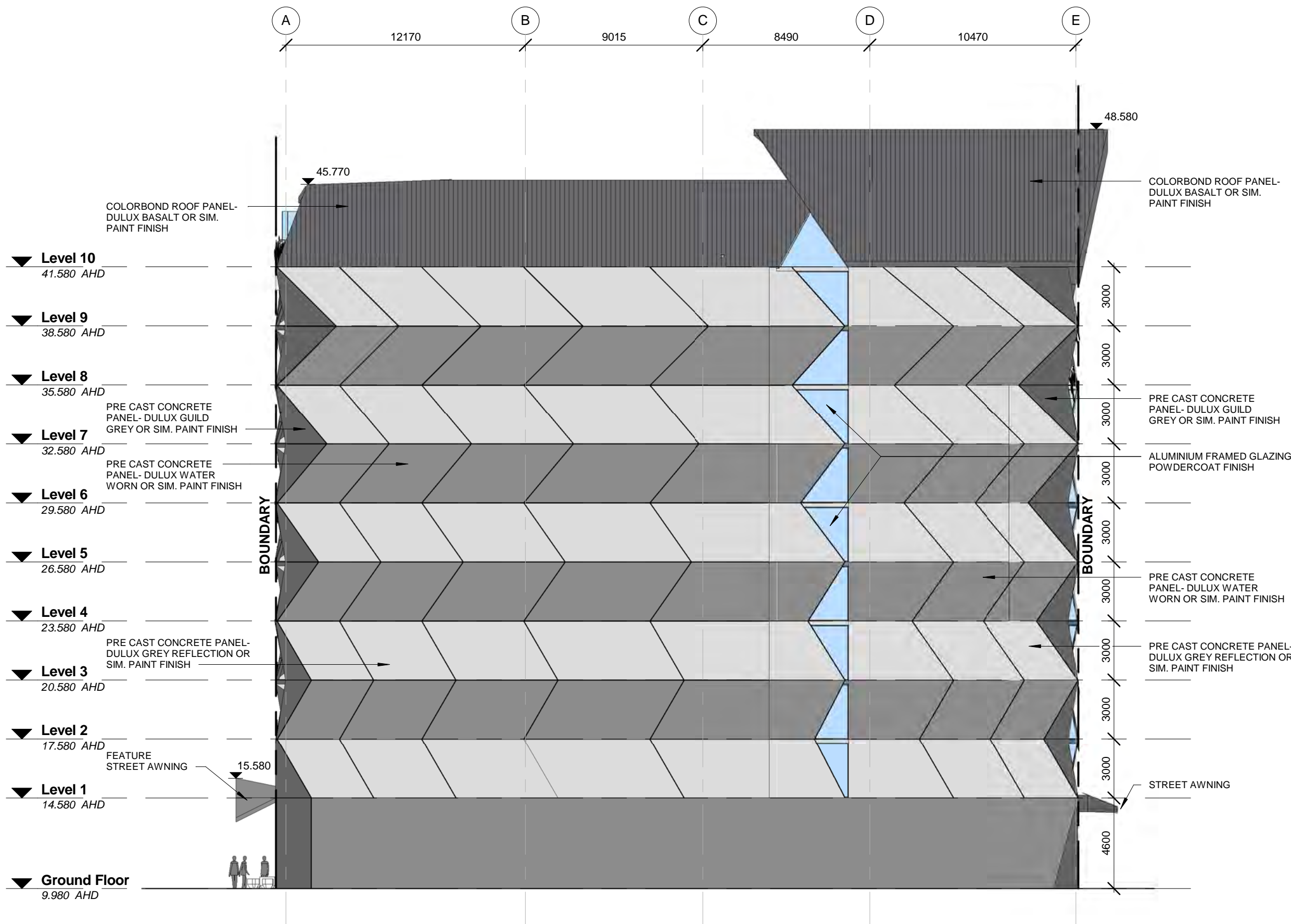


1 NORTH ELEVATION  
1 : 200

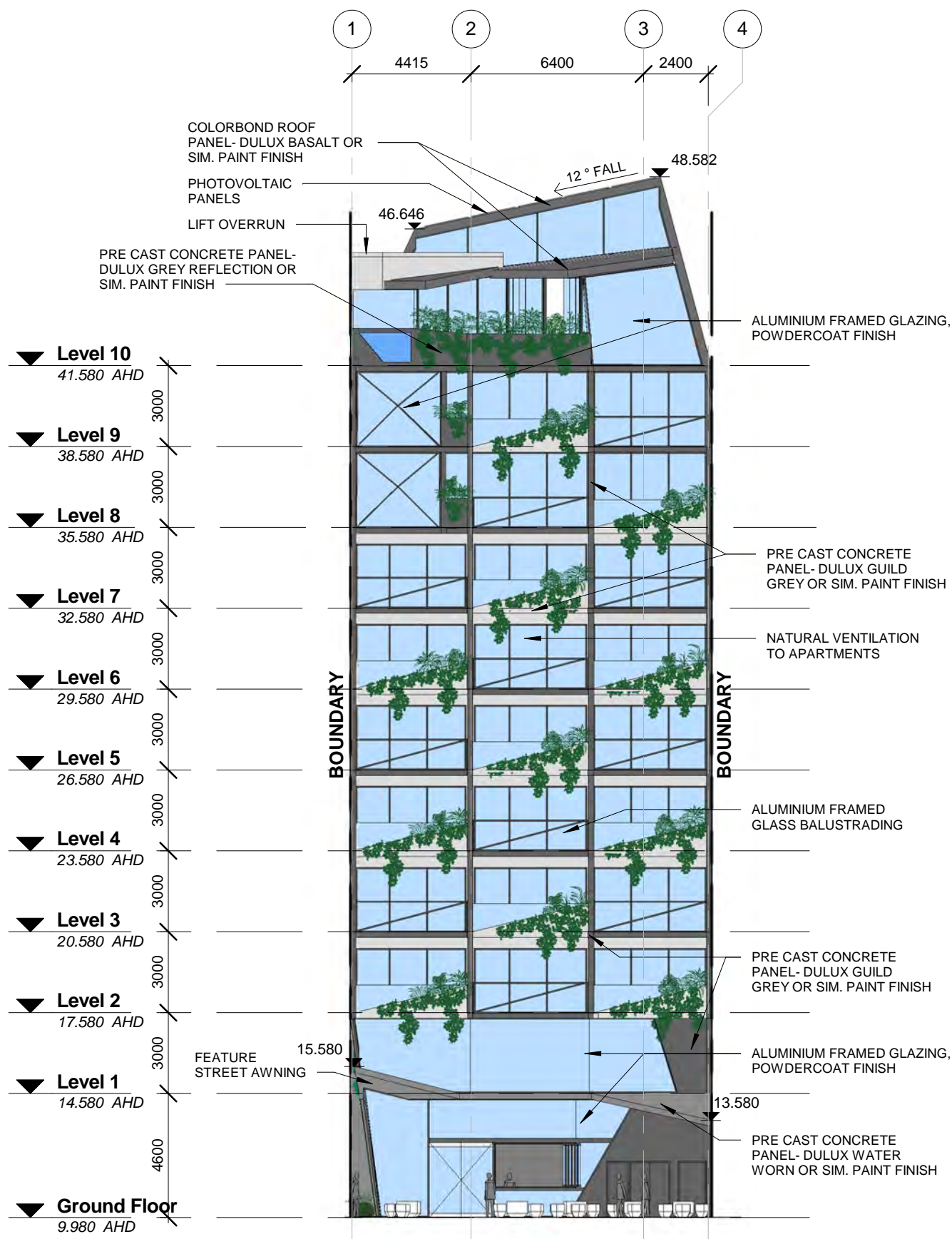


2 EAST ELEVATION  
1 : 200



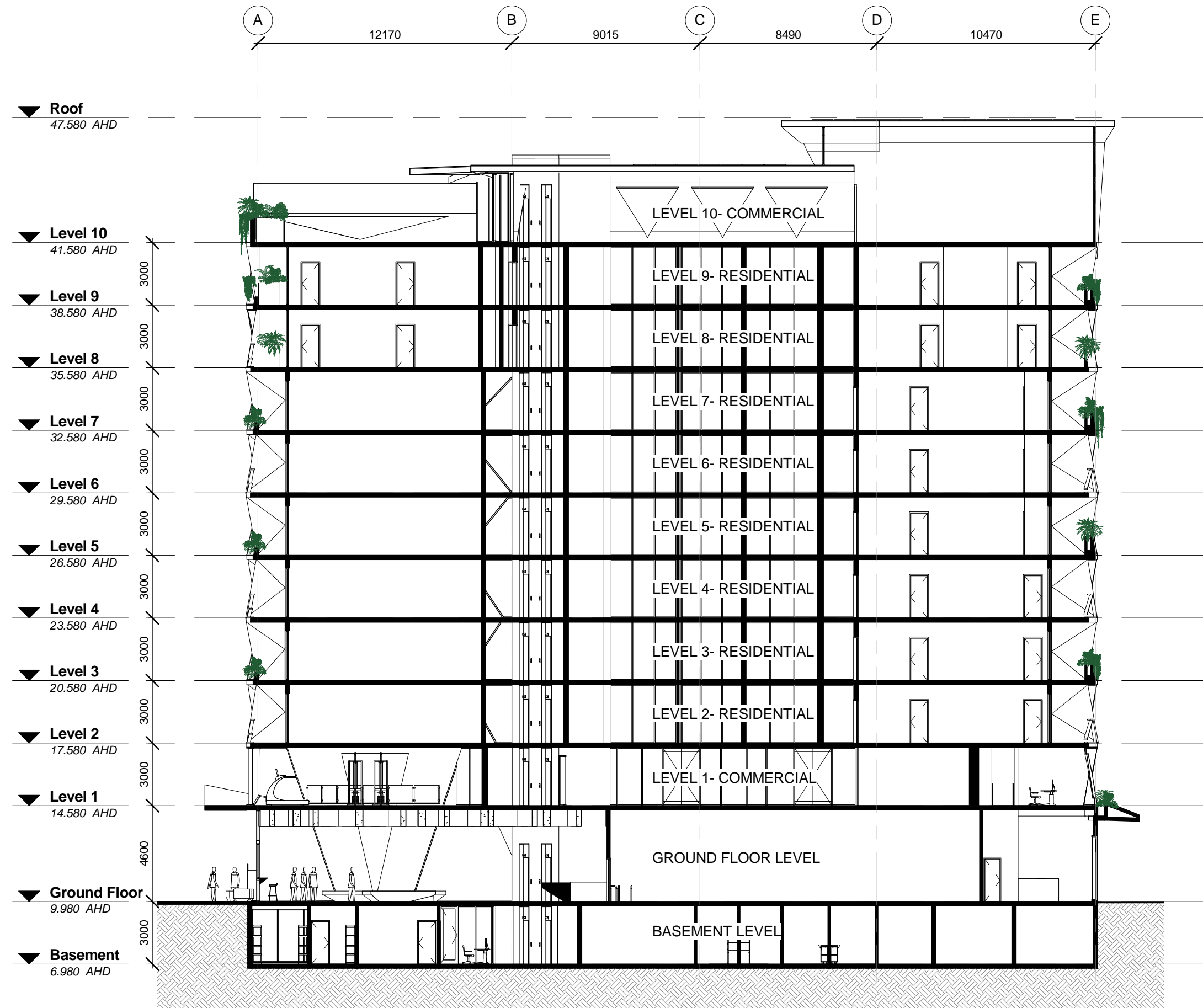


1 SOUTH ELEVATION  
1 : 200

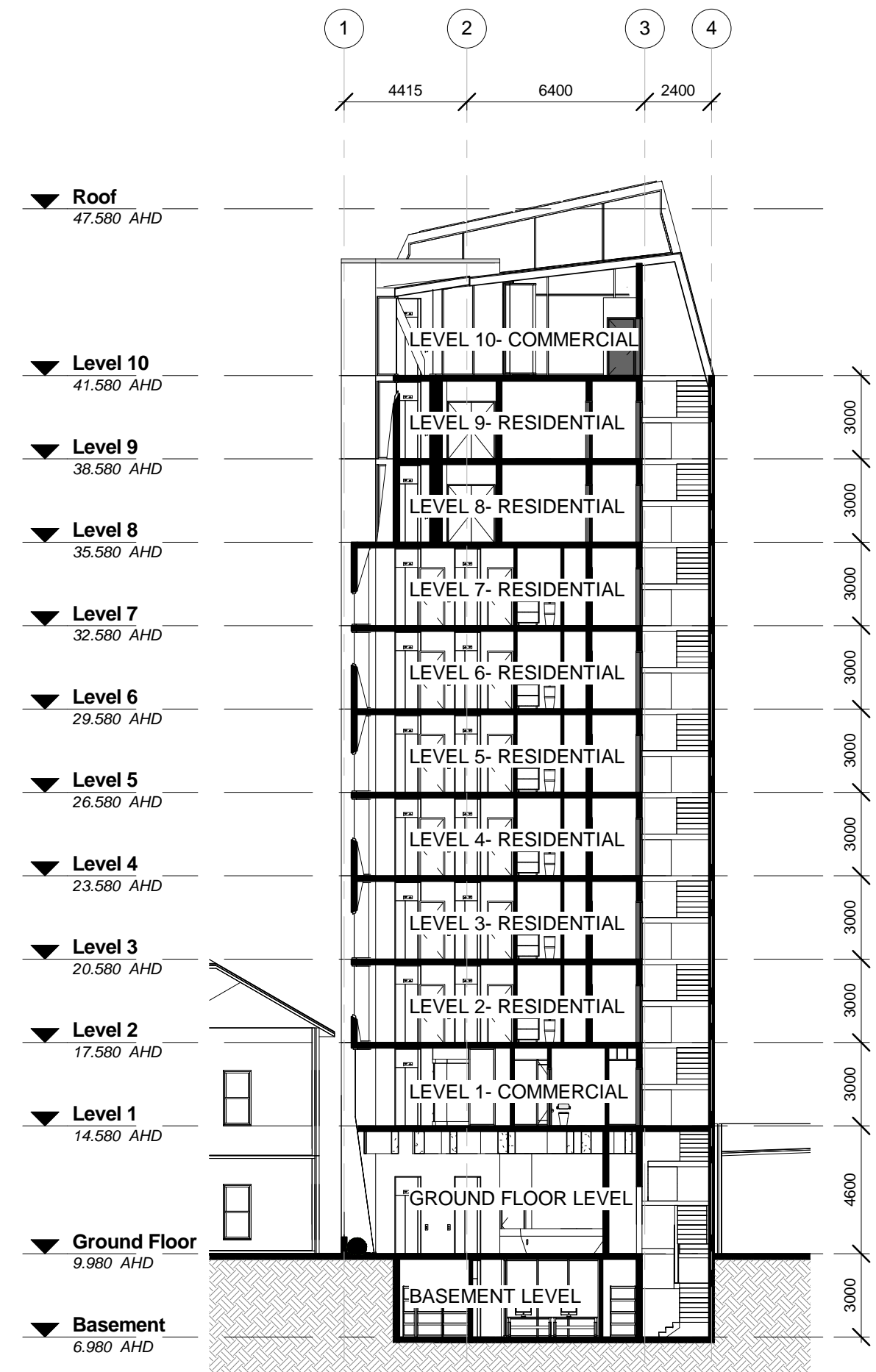


2 WEST ELEVATION  
1 : 200





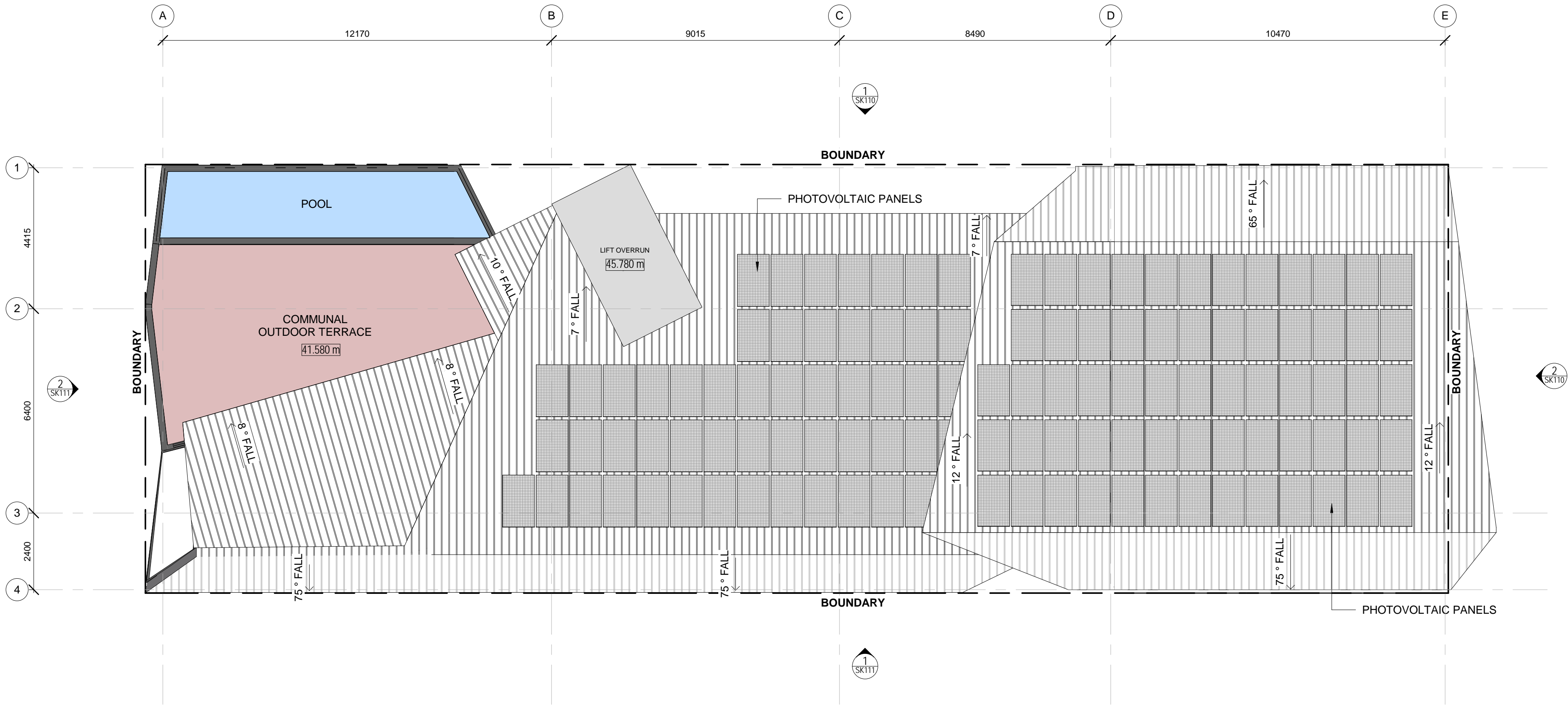
1 SECTION A-A  
1 : 200



2 SECTION B-B  
1 : 200



3 SECTIONAL AXONOMETRIC



## Attachment D – Neighbour Submissions

### Submission 1

Hi Jasmine

Thank you for your letter dated 6 August 2019 which I received on Monday, 12 August 2019. I am the owner of , 103-105 Francis Street, Northbridge.

You mentioned in your letter, 'any comments on the application should be made in writing or via email and returned to the undersigned by Wednesday 21 August 2019.' I am disappointed that I have only seven days to make my comments. The appropriate consultation time should be 14 working days from the time I receive your letter.

I hereby express my objection to 8 (Lots 21, 401 and 400) Parker Street, Northbridge - Proposed 12-level Mixed-use Development Containing 42 Serviced Apartments, Four Commercial Tenancies and 18 Car Parking Bays:

1. My Unit is facing the proposed development which has direct impact on my property. The distance from the proposed development and my apartment is only 9 metres at Mountain Terrace. According to the proposal, there is no setback from the proposed development. Therefore, the gap between the proposed development and my apartment is too narrow and too close for a 12-level high rise building. I hereby say objection to this and I recommend that a maximum 6-level mixed-use development is more appropriate at the above mentioned property.
2. The developer should also consider more setbacks from Mountain Terrace. That not only provides more distance between the two apartments, but also can reduce the impact of traffic congestion at Mountain Terrace as the proposed development's vehicle entry at Mountain Terrace with no setback. Their tenants and visitors will heavily queue up at Mountain Terrace resulting in traffic congestion for the adjacent property users.

As I do not have enough time to study meticulously, I will contact you if I have further comments regarding the above proposal.

You can contact me on my mobile

I am looking forward to hearing from you.

Kind regards

103-105 Francis Street, Northbridge

### Submission 2

1 - Suburb  
Northbridge

2 - State  
Western Australia

3 - Postcode  
6003

4 - Personal details confidential  
No

5 - Do you support or object to this proposal?  
Support

6 - Comments  
This development will be an improvement to the area and hopefully reduce the number of vagrants in the laneway.  
The height of the building will overshadow our unit. it does not completely block our view of the park trees.  
We would object to similar height build on the adjacent property to the south. this would completely enclose our unit.  
We encourage the mixture of good architecture and good landscaping. We would object if there was a blank concrete wall on the southern or eastern side

7 - Affected Property Address  
103-105 Francis Street Northbridge

19-Aug-2019 10:44:13 - City of Perth e-Services  
Surname :  
Given Names :  
Postal Address :  
E-Mail Address :  
Mobile Phone :



Submission 3



## Hellenic Community of Western Australia Inc.

20 August 2019

Ms Margaret Smith  
Manager, Development Approvals  
City of Perth  
GPO Box C120  
Perth WA 6839  
E:jasmine.hancock@cityofperth.wa.gov.au

Dear Ms Smith

**Comments and Concerns: Proposed 12 Level Mixed Use Development - Lots 21, 400 and 401, 8 Parker Street, Northbridge.**

The Hellenic Community of Western Australia Inc owns Tower House, 115 Francis Street, Church of Saints Constantine and Helene, 18 Parker Street, and Hellenic Community Centre, 20-24 Parker Street.

Tower House was entered on the City of Perth Draft Municipal Inventory in 1999 and Municipal Heritage Inventory and 2001 and on the State Register of Statutory Heritage Listings from 2007. In the past, City of Perth has recognised the heritage value of the building by providing Hellenic Community with heritage grant money for Tower House.

Tower House was constructed in 1898. It is a fragile building. Unless great care is taken during any construction activity at 8 Parker St, there could be irreparable damage to this unique building.

This proposed build is significant in size and scope with a basement/below ground level and 42 serviced apartments. The earthworks could very much affect stability and integrity of Tower House and the Church. These are real concerns.

The Hellenic Community has spent over \$70,000 on Tower House in the last 12-18 months to repair and restore the building. The proposed construction could impact these improvements.

The height of the proposed building is, not in keeping with Parker Street heritage precinct concept espoused by the City of Perth several years ago. The construction will dwarf Tower House and the Church. The aesthetics and vista of our building, hence the Hellenic Community's investment (to the benefit of the City of Perth) are impacted

The 18 car bays for 42 apartments will exacerbate existing parking issues and traffic congestion in the vicinity.

We are also concerned with potential damage to the irreplaceable interior adornments of the Church of Saints Constantine and Helene through vibration and dredging works.

Conditions attaching to any development of 8 Parker Street and reasons thereto are:

1. The excavation will cause significant vibration that may affect the Church of Saints Constantine and Helene (through wall cracking, lead light damage, dislodge, or cause icons to fall, etc). Vibration from piling/excavation required for basements and/or footings/foundations is a primary concern for potential damage to both Tower House and to the Church. Monitoring should be concentrated during this phase. Inspections of both buildings should occur once a week (at least) during this period and revert to every 6 weeks after this.

2A Hellenic Drive, DIANELLA WA 6059  
P (08) 9376 5800 | F(08) 9376 5821  
W [www.hcwa.org](http://www.hcwa.org) | E [info@hcwa.org](mailto:info@hcwa.org)  
ABN: 43 348 779 338

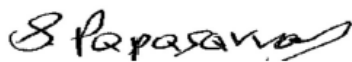
2. The contractor or developer engage, at their cost, an independent building surveyor acceptable to the Hellenic Community to carry out a building survey of Tower House and the Church prior to any works commencing. Tower House and the Church are continuously monitored during each phase of the construction. The phases are to be determined
3. The builders shoring strategy be submitted for approval by the Hellenic Community heritage architect and engineer.
4. The builder submit a engineered mitigation plan detailing the measures and methodologies to be adopted during the entire construction period to mitigate any risks of causing structural damages that may affect the structural integrity of the adjacent Tower House and Church. The mitigation plan should particularly detail methodologies that the builder will adopt during the following:
  - 4.1 Foundations / basement works to include vibrations during sheet piling, shoring, boring, excavations, etc.
  - 4.2 The plan to include penetrometers test of foundations to Tower House and the Church. If found deficient, this be addressed prior to vibration works as vibration will cause further differential settlement below footings resulting in significant structural cracking in footings and walls.
  - 4.3 Loads handling by tower crane or other crane-age to exclude any handling of loads over the Tower house boundaries.
  - 4.4 The builder will have his mitigation plan certified by an accredited Third Party. The Hellenic Community reserves its right to seek an independent advice on the Mitigation Plan should it elect to do so.
5. Should differential settlements below the Tower House footings or structural damages to Tower House or Church be detected during the scheduled surveys, the Hellenic Community reserves its right to seek from the City Council for hold on the building construction until a third investigation be carried out and results be communicated to the City Council.
6. The contractor or developer has adequate building insurance to include both building and liquidation insurance if either party cannot full the outcomes. These policies to be viewed and accepted by the Hellenic Community.

Hellenic Community does expect Council to address our concerns by:

1. Minimising loss of amenity, ie overlooking etc through adherence to Council guidelines via compliance to setbacks etc.
2. Mandating for sufficient measures, as described above, be taken during construction to safeguard a valuable heritage listed asset. The damage to some properties resulting from the Northbridge tunnel works in late 1990s (not far from our site) should serve as a reminder to all stakeholders of the potential damage we are keen to see avoided

Hellenic Community of Western Australia is keen to work with Council to achieve a beneficial outcome for all parties

Yours sincerely



Savvas Papasavvas  
President  
Hellenic Community of Western Australia Inc

## Submission 4

Dear Jasmine,

Thank you for your time on the phone yesterday.

As per discussed, being the owner of the neighbouring lot (2 Parker Street, Northbridge) I would like to voice my concern with the proposed design submitted in the development application for 8 Parker Street, Northbridge.

More specifically, we identified that the lack of setback for the higher floors in the submitted design would pose design limitations for our site in the future and affect its development potential unfavourably.

It is therefore in my opinion that the submitted design for 8 Parker Street, Northbridge should comply with the setback requirements currently in place before it can be approved.

Trust that the above has also been identified by the City's Development Approval Team, and that the interests of the surrounding land owners are considered accordingly when making the final decision.

There has also been a mention of design updates that may not have been reflected on the plans copy available online, I would appreciate if I could receive a copy of any design updates that are or may become available.

Thank you Jasmine, for your kind attention.

Best regards,  
Edwin Soebijono  
Director  
Megaland Developments



28 October 2019

YOUR REF	DA-2019/5247
OUR REF	P4317/45872
ENQUIRIES	Karen Jackson (08) 6552 4150

Chief Executive Officer  
City of Perth  
[planning@cityofperth.wa.gov.au](mailto:planning@cityofperth.wa.gov.au)

Attention: Jasmine Hancock

Dear Sir

## TOWER HOUSE, NORTHBRIDGE

Under the provisions of Section 73 of the *Heritage Act 2018*, the proposed development as described below has been referred to the Heritage Council for its advice due to its proximity to the State Registered Place known as *Tower House*, 115 Francis Street, Northbridge.

Referral date	19 August 2019
Development Description	Hotel Condominium, 8 Parker Street, Northbridge

We received the following drawings prepared by Baltinas:

Architectural drawing set Rev A: SK001, SK002, SK003, SK004, SK005, SK101, SK102, SK103, SK104, SK105, SK106, SK107, SK108, SK109, SK110, SK111, SK112, SK113, SK114, SK115, SK116, SK117, SK118, SK119, SK120, SK121, SK122, SK123, SK124, SK130  
8 Parker Street Renders 1-5, August 2019  
8 Parker Street Render 1, 23 August 2019

The referral of the proposed development has been considered in the context of the identified cultural significance of *Tower House, Northbridge* and the following advice is given:

### Findings

- *Tower House* is significant as a good and rare example of a two storey residence in the Victorian Italianate style, and is a prominent landmark contributing to the picturesque setting of Francis Street and Russell Square in Northbridge.
- The proposed development is to the immediate south of *Tower House*, sharing a boundary along Parker Street and being oriented towards Russell Square. The development will provide a backdrop to *Tower House* when viewed from the corner of Parker and Francis Streets, and will impact somewhat on its landmark status and particularly on the prominence of its decorative corner tower.

[dplh.wa.gov.au](http://dplh.wa.gov.au)  
[SHOinfo@dplh.wa.gov.au](mailto:SHOinfo@dplh.wa.gov.au)

### Advice

The Heritage Council does not object to the proposed development, in accordance with the revised plans submitted, and provides the following conditions:

1. The proposed development at 8 Parker Street is amended so that the visual impact on Tower House is mitigated by:
  - a. revising the 1.1m fence to the boundary with Tower House to not obstruct the view to Tower House;
  - b. detailing the ground, first and second levels of the western section of the north elevation that interfaces with Tower House with fine grain detailing.
2. The in-ground rainwater harvesting tank to the north boundary shall be relocated to avoid any risk of undermining Tower House.
3. Information on the constructability of the proposed development and the protection to be provided to the registered place, to be submitted to the satisfaction of the Director Heritage Development prior to the application for a building permit.
4. A dilapidation survey of Tower House shall be prepared by a suitably qualified structural engineer appointed by the proponent prior to any demolition or excavation works occurring, and any damage shall be made good to the original condition.
5. A program of monitoring any structural movement and potential vibration impacts on Tower House shall be implemented at the commencement of works. Should any impact occur, the Director Heritage Development is to be notified immediately and advised on a recommended course of action by a qualified structural engineer appointed by the proponent.

Please be reminded that you are required under r.42(3) of the *Heritage Regulations 2019* to provide us with a copy of the Council's determination within 10 days after making the decision.

Should you have any queries regarding this advice please contact Karen Jackson at [karen.jackson@dplh.wa.gov.au](mailto:karen.jackson@dplh.wa.gov.au) or on 6552 4150.

Yours faithfully



Anne Arnold

**CHAIR**

cc: Mr Barry Baltinas, [barry@baltinas.com](mailto:barry@baltinas.com)

**Recommendation:*****That Council:***

1. ***APPROVES a Key Sector Development Sponsorship of \$32,000 (excluding GST) to Revelation Perth International Film Festival Inc for XR:WA; and***
2. ***AUTHORISES the Chief Executive Officer (or an appointed delegate) to negotiate with the applicant the final list of sponsorship benefits according to the Council approved funding amount.***

FILE REFERENCE:	P1037825#02#05
REPORTING OFFICER:	Virginia Withers, Sponsorship Officer
REPORTING UNIT:	Activation and Cultural Experience
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Community Development
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	14 October 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Nil

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |

**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:****Legislation**Section 8 of the *City of Perth Act 2016****City of Perth Act 2016*****Objects of the City of Perth**

8(1)(g) - to strengthen Perth's reputation as an innovative, sustainable and vibrant city that attracts and welcomes all

**Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications****Strategic Community Plan**  
Strategic Priority - Social**Policy**

Policy No and Name:

18.13 – Sponsorship and Grants

**Purpose and Background:****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Revelation Perth International Film Festival Inc
ABN	61 039 339 914
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

Revelation Perth Film Festival Inc is a not for profit organisation that delivers the Revelation Perth International Film Festival annually in July (the Festival has been in operation for 23 years), as well as professional development events for the WA creative industries.

**Details:**

<b>Sponsorship Category</b>	Key Sector Development Sponsorship
<b>Applicant</b>	Revelation Perth International Film Festival Inc
<b>Project Title</b>	XR:WA 2020
<b>Project Dates</b>	9 – 12 July 2020
<b>Venues</b>	Perth Cultural Centre Precinct (including Blueroom Theatre, PICA Theatre, Art Gallery of WA, State Library of WA, SAE Institute and Alex Hotel, Northbridge)
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$362,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$40,000 (11% of total project cost)
<b>Recommendation</b>	Approval
<b>Recommended amount</b>	<b>\$32,000</b> (9% of total project cost)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	50 out of 65 (78%)

**Project Description**

The City of Perth has received a request for sponsorship of \$40,000 (excluding GST) from the Perth Revelation International Film Festival Inc to support the second annual XR:WA.

XR:WA is a four day festival, that aims to showcase Virtual Reality (VR), Extended Reality (XR), Augmented Reality (AR), Artificial Intelligence / machine learning (AI), games and immersive



technologies. The event aims to explore both the commercial and cultural possibilities of the technologies, and will include an industry conference, free public activities and exhibitions.

The 2020 event will be held throughout the Perth Cultural Centre precinct, making use of multiple venues across PICA, the Blue Room Theatre and the State Library.

The event will include local, national and international practitioners and screen artists from sectors including education and training, science and innovation, art and entertainment, mining and resources and technical hardware and software.

### Industry Program

XR:WA will include a two-day industry-facing platform geared toward excellence in business and creative practice with a focus on Perth and Western Australian content. It is a central focus of XR:WA to encourage national and international business development for local practitioners and businesses working in the area of immersive technology, games and associated areas.

Organisers aim to generate attention and business for local companies and screen artists. This includes a market focus for international acquisition and the opportunity for delegates to explore facilities in and around Perth. The program will aim to facilitate business-to-business networking opportunities with practitioners and business representatives from around the world.

The program will be complemented professional development for the local industry, including workshops, masterclasses, panels and intensive hot-house sessions.

### Public Program

A four day public access program of activities across the Perth Cultural Centre, including Blue Room Theatre, PICA, the Art Gallery of WA, SAE Institute, the WA State Library and Studio Startup, showcasing local and internationally produced works.

The program will include a showcase of games, VR, AR, AI and technology and hybrid arts activity. Organisers aim for over 2,000 people to attend the public activities.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	\$20,000	Revelation Perth International Film Festival
2016	\$20,000	Revelation Perth International Film Festival
2017	\$90,000	Invigorate Perth.
2018	\$0	
2019	\$35,000	XR:WA
<b><u>TOTAL</u></b>	<b><u>\$165,000.00</u></b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support.
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

## Sponsorship Benefits

Organisers would supply the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- The City of Perth to be recognised as a Presenting Partner of the event (*Presented in Association with City of Perth*) and recognised:
  - in all XR:WA specific printed and electronic material including printed program, posters, media releases, delegate lanyards, key venue and directional signage, all venue/talks holding slides, pull up banners at all venues and rolling partner slide at Perth Cultural Centre big screen, cinema / web trailers, electronic direct mails and website;
- Full page printed program ad;
- Presentation of Perth: Innovation talk with City-based organisations;
- Presentation of XR Industry functions;
- Complimentary conference floor display booth;
- Presentation banner of one panel/workshop/masterclass session;
- Workshop/panel room banners when session not sponsored by another partner.
- Integration of City of Perth speaker/facilitator into panel/ workshop/masterclass session;
- Presentation and introduction of one keynote address;
- Naming of specific space or event(s) "City of Perth Keynotes", such as the "City of Perth Experimental Lab"; and
- Other elements to be decided largely based on content development.

## Assessment Score Card

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b>Key Sector Development Sponsorship -Essential Project Criteria</b>	<b>Score (5)</b>
<i>All applications are assessed on the following criteria:</i>	
<b>Alignment with a Key Sector</b>	
To what extent does the project support the growth and development of an established or emerging key sector that represents importance to the City of Perth's economy?	4.2
To what extent does the project assist the City of Perth in developing a compelling narrative on our unique selling points and raise the profile and reputation of the City of Perth as a premier Capital City to do business within the relevant sector?	4.0
<b>Prestige and Significance</b>	
To what extent does the applicant demonstrate prestige and significance?	3.7
<b>Project Plan and Other Funding Sources</b>	
Has the applicant provided evidence of a robust project plan?	3.2
Has the applicant included a budget detailing investment through a variety of funding sources?	3.8
Has the applicant demonstrated what specific elements the City of Perth funding is supporting and what extra capacity the funding will enable	4.0
<b>Sponsorship Benefits</b>	
Please rate the level of benefits and recognition provided to the City	3.8
<b>Sub total 26.7 out of 35</b>	

<b>Additional Project Outcomes</b>	
<i>Applicants must address <b>at least two</b> of the following six outcome areas. Applicants can address as many outcome areas as are relevant to the project or initiative.</i>	
<b>Project Outcomes addressed: 6</b>	
Outcome 1. Investment Attraction	3.8
Outcome 2. International Business Development	4.0
Outcome 3. Short term Direct Economic Benefits	3.5
Outcome 4. Long term Economic Development	3.5
Outcome 5. Professional Development, Training and Skill Development	4.2
Outcome 6. Linkages and Knowledge Exchange	4.2
<b>Sub total 23.2 out of 30</b>	
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   50 out of 65 (78%)</u></b>	

### **Financial Implications:**

The cost of this sponsorship will be split across the Economic Development (Innovation and Technology) and Arts Sponsorship budgets.

ACCOUNT NO:	PJ 13955521000007901
BUDGET ITEM:	Innovation and Technology
BUDGETED AMOUNT:	\$155,000
AMOUNT SPENT TO DATE:	\$95,000
PROPOSED COST:	\$19,500
BALANCE REMAINING:	\$40,500
ANNUAL MAINTENANCE:	N/A
ESTIMATED WHOLE LIFE COST:	N/A

ACCOUNT NO:	PJ 13958005000007901
BUDGET ITEM:	Arts Annual Sponsorship
BUDGETED AMOUNT:	\$680,500
AMOUNT SPENT TO DATE:	\$668,000
PROPOSED COST:	\$12,500
BALANCE REMAINING:	\$0
ANNUAL MAINTENANCE:	N/A
ESTIMATED WHOLE LIFE COST:	N/A

All figures quoted in this report are exclusive of GST.

This project supports both the City's economic objectives as well as the strategic outcomes of the City's Cultural Development Plan. The recommended funding for this project includes contributions from both the Economic Development and Arts Sponsorship budgets, reflecting the cross-organisational alignment of the program.

**Comments:**

This sponsorship supports the following deliverables from the Cultural Development Plan:

- 3.3 Continue to invest in and leverage the local arts and culture through a strategic arts and cultural sponsorship program;
- 3.6 Identify opportunities to support the local screen sector and implement the “Film Perth” report recommendations;
- 4.4 Create local community arts and cultural activation at strategic spaces throughout Perth city through year-round, high quality arts festivals and events (eg. Winter season, leveraging key strategic arts partnerships); and
- 5.6 Partner with the State Government and Perth Theatre Trust to deliver ongoing cultural activations around key events and campaigns in the Perth Cultural Centre.

The event is aligned with the City’s Strategic Community Plan objective ‘E 1.2.2 Facilitate a globally connected diverse economy through strategic alliances, cluster development and attraction of investment’. XR: WA is an investment in the City's new and emerging creative and cultural industries. With the industry expected to grow significantly over the next decade, this event is an opportunity for Perth to develop a narrative as a leader in the marketplace.

The inaugural 2019 event was considered a success, with attendance of over 5,000 people. The event is an excellent initiative showcasing emerging talent and expertise in a growing industry sector. XR:WA is a unique event that can present a great platform for those in this emerging industry to learn, develop and engage with industry professionals and network with each other through knowledge sharing and professional development opportunities.

Organisers provide a platform for both the industry and the general public to engage with the program. The event offers a high level of educational and collaborative industry-based opportunities, as well as broad public appeal.

The previous event had a positive response from industry and participants, which is a testament to the quality of the event and the work of the organisers. The proportion of the request to the City is low and significant support is demonstrated from the State Government.

**Recommendation:*****That Council:***

1. **APPROVES Business Event Sponsorships totalling \$15,000 (excluding GST) to the following applicants:**
  - 1.1 ***Encanta Event Management for the 24th Annual Human Genome Meeting (\$10,000); and***
  - 1.2 ***The Australasian Institute of Mining & Metallurgy for International Lithium and Battery Metals Conference 2020 (\$5,000).***
2. **DECLINES sponsorship of the following applicants:**
  - 2.1 ***Australasian Institute of Mining & Metallurgy for the Underground Operators Conference 2020;***
  - 2.2 ***Exercise and Sports Science Australia Limited for the Research to Practice 2020 Conference;***
  - 2.3 ***Nursery & Garden Industry Australia Limited for the Greenlife Industry Australia, National Conference 2020.***
3. **AUTHORISES the Chief Executive Officer (or an appointed delegate) to negotiate with the applicant the final list of sponsorship benefits according to the Council approved funding amount.**

FILE REFERENCE:	P1037825#01#02
REPORTING OFFICER:	Virginia Withers, Sponsorship Officer
REPORTING UNIT:	Activation and Cultural Experience
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Community Development
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	23 October 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Attachment 6.4A – Detailed Officer Assessment

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |             |  |
|-------------------------------------|-------------|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy    | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>  |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive   | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>  |

- ☐ **Quasi-Judicial** *When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.*
- ☐ **Information** *For the Committee to note.*

### **Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:**

**Legislation** Section 8 of the *City of Perth Act 2016*

**City of Perth Act 2016** **Objects of the City of Perth**  
8(1)(e) - to promote awareness of the facilities and events provided and encourage use of them and participation

**Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications** **Strategic Community Plan**  
Strategic Priority - Economic

#### **Policy**

Policy No and Name: 18.13 – Sponsorship and Grants

### **Purpose and Background:**

The Business Event Sponsorship program is aimed at encouraging organisers to stage their business event in Perth and ensure delegates are encouraged to explore and patronise local businesses. The program aims to market the city as a leading business event destination.

Applicants must demonstrate:

- economic impact, attendance and the potential to generate significant direct economic benefit to the city economy and local businesses;
- sector and business development; and
- event profile and organisational capacity.

### **Details:**

The following applications were received and considered by the assessment panel for Business Event Sponsorship Round 2 (projects between 1 March 2020 and 31 October 2020).

RANK	APPLICANT	PROJECT	REQUESTED AMOUNT	SCORE	RECOMMENDATION
1	Encanta Event Management	24th Annual Human Genome Meeting	\$30,000	47.83 (80%)	\$10,000
2	The Australasian Institute of Mining & Metallurgy	Underground Operators Conference 2020	\$40,000	47.17 (79%)	Decline
3	The Australasian Institute of Mining & Metallurgy	International Lithium and Battery Metals Conference 2020	\$20,000	38.83 (65%)	\$5,000

4	Exercise and Sports Science Australia Limited	Research to Practice 2020 Conference	\$15,000	35.67 (59%)	Decline
5	Nursery & Garden Industry Australia Limited	Greenlife Industry Australia, National Conference 'Healthy Plants Healthy People'	\$15,000	31.00 (52%)	Decline
<b>TOTAL</b>			<b>\$120,000 Requested</b>		<b>\$15,000 Recommended</b>

### **Financial Implications:**

ACCOUNT NO:	PJ 1395-80130-0000-7901
BUDGET ITEM:	Business Event Sponsorship
BUDGETED AMOUNT:	\$75,000
AMOUNT SPENT TO DATE:	\$48,000
PROPOSED COST:	\$15,000
BALANCE REMAINING:	\$12,000
ANNUAL MAINTENANCE:	N/A
ESTIMATED WHOLE LIFE COST:	N/A

All figures quoted in this report are exclusive of GST.

This is the second Business Event round for the 2019/20 Financial Year. The remaining budget will be allocated in the third and final sponsorship round in the first quarter of 2020.

### **Comments:**

The recommended sponsorships support the vision of the City's Strategic Community Plan to achieve strategic economic growth through positioning the city as a thriving centre of business (E1.2); strengthen the city's role as the capital city of Western Australia for business (E1.2.1); a great vibrant place to visit (E2.1); and facilitate a globally connected diverse economy through strategic alliances, cluster development and attraction of investment (E 1.2.2).

The Human Genome Meeting aligns with the City's Economic Development objectives to raise the profile of the medical, bio-tech and life sciences potential in Perth, as well as providing visibility of opportunities for investment, encouraging more a sustainable industry.

The International Lithium and Battery Metals Conference 2020 has direct relevance to the WA economy. The event will showcase local success and promoting Perth as a critical business hub to visiting decision makers. Trade investment opportunities will also be facilitated between WA companies, suppliers and the global industry.

Although it received a high score under the assessment criteria, the Panel unanimously recommended the application for the Underground Operators Conference 2020 is declined due to the following reasons:

- The applicant has projected a substantial profit from the event in their application, indicating the event does not require further financial investment;
- The conference has been held in the City of Perth for fifteen years without any financial support from the City, and it is reasonable to expect the conference will continue to be held in Perth without City sponsorship;



- the City of Perth provides a substantial annual sponsorship to the Perth Convention Bureau (PCB) to support its work in attracting large business events to Perth, and the applicant has received financial support from PCB towards this event;
- The sponsorship benefits proposed do not appear to represent value for money when compared to the packages offered commercially via the applicant's website; and
- The assessment panel considered it reasonable to conclude that Officer's recommendation to decline the sponsorship would have no bearing on any of the planned event components.

The events Exercise and Sports Science Australia Limited 'Research to Practice 2020 Conference' and Nursery & Garden Industry Australia Limited 'Greenlife Industry Australia, National Conference 'Healthy Plants Healthy People' have both been recommended for decline as they did not score above the 65% threshold required for support.

## ATTACHMENT 6.4A

**BUSINESS EVENT SPONSORSHIP | 24<sup>TH</sup> ANNUAL HUMAN GENOME MEETING****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Encanta Event Management
ABN	82 064 781 568
Entity Type	Australian Private Company
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

Encanta Event Management are producing the conference on behalf of the Human Genome Organisation, the international organisation of scientists involved in human genetics.

**Event Details**

<b>Event Title</b>	24th Annual Human Genome Meeting
<b>Event Dates</b>	5 – 8 April 2020
<b>Venue</b>	Perth Convention and Exhibition Centre
<b>Estimated attendance</b>	600 attendees (including 250 interstate attendees and 200 international attendees)
<b>Ticket Price</b>	\$700 (Adult) \$350 (Concession)
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$400,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$30,000 (7.5% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approval</b>
<b>Recommended amount</b>	<b>\$10,000</b> (2.5% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	47.83 out of 60 (80%)

The Human Genome Meeting is an international conference with a broad audience of researchers and clinicians applying leading edge genomic technologies to study the human genome and diagnose and treat disease.

The 2020 meeting is broadly spread across three themed days covering genome function, genome variation and clinical application, with high profile international and national speakers across each of these themes.

The scientific program includes sessions on:

- Precision oncology;
- Clinical genomics;
- Single cell genomics;
- Regulatory regions and epigenetics;
- Functional genomics;
- Genetic diagnosis;
- Population scale genomics;
- Neurogenomics;
- Human evolution;
- Ethics;
- Genomic therapies; and
- New genomic technologies.

The conference will be complemented by a Symposium, Workshops, a Welcome Reception and a Conference Dinner. Organisers are anticipating 600 attendees including 250 interstate attendees and 200 international attendees, for an estimated 2,450 room nights.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City of Perth has not previously supported this applicant.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

- The City of Perth would be recognised as a Major Sponsor of the event;
- The City would receive recognition in the program and conference app, and associated promotional material, sponsor signage, PowerPoint slides, event website, e-marketing, event website and conference app
- Acknowledgement as Major Sponsor in the opening and closing sessions; and
- Opportunity to provide an activation space in the exhibition area.

#### **Business Event Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b>Assessment Criteria</b>	<b>Score /5</b>
<b>Economic Impact and Attendance</b>	
To what extent will the event attract a significant number of attendees?	4.67
To what extent does the event demonstrate the potential to generate significant direct economic benefit to the city economy and local businesses?	3.67
For an event with travelling delegates, is the majority of accommodation within the boundaries of the City of Perth?	4.33
To what extent does the event attract tourism and visitors to the city and promote Perth as a destination?	3.67

To what extent does the event encourage delegates and their partners to explore Perth, through inclusion of a social program or free time for travelling delegates?	3.33
<b>Sub total 19.67 out of 25</b>	
<b>Sector and Business Development</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities to enhance and promote Perth's reputation in a key industry sector?	4.67
To what extent does the event offer opportunities for business networking, education, information exchange and links to WA industry sectors, especially in a sector prioritised by the City of Perth?	4.17
To what extent does the event enhance business or community development and assist in building long-term relationships by providing Perth business and community leaders with the opportunity to meet visiting industry leaders?	4.00
<b>Sub total 12.83 out of 15</b>	
<b>Event Profile and Organisational Capacity</b>	
To what extent does the event position Perth as a Capital City and lift the status, awareness or profile of Perth?	3.67
To what extent does the event demonstrate the participation of high calibre speakers and participants?	4.00
To what extent has the applicant provided evidence of a robust business plan including other funding sources to ensure sustainability of the event?	4.17
Please rate the level of benefits and recognition provided to the City	3.50
<b>Sub total 15.33 out of 20</b>	
<b>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   47.83 out of 60   (80%)</b>	

### Comments

- The conference topic is closely aligned with the City's Economic Development objective to promote the medical, bio-tech and life sciences potential in Perth. Genome research is a major growth opportunity for Perth. This conference will help promote the industry and assist local researchers to build their global network and meet with many of the national and international industry decision makers;
- The conference will further enhance the work done by the City to increase the profile of Perth's medical and life sciences sector as well as providing visibility of opportunities for investment, encouraging more a sustainable industry;
- The conference will aim to establish Perth as a key research and education based city for the industry. The event also showcases Perth as a destination for future international students and researchers. This event supports growth of local businesses and organisations in the medical industry with a substantial educational program as well as networking opportunities for the delegates;
- A good number of visiting delegates from interstate and international markets (a high percentage of the total audience), staying for between five and six nights;
- The City of Perth will be able to have a presence at the event through the sponsorship benefits. The City would align the sponsorship with the 'Think Perth' promotion; and
- The assessment panel considered a \$10,000 sponsorship in line with comparable sponsorships and the benefits offered in exchange for the City's support.

**BUSINESS EVENT SPONSORSHIP | UNDERGROUND OPERATORS CONFERENCE 2020****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	The Australasian Institute of Mining & Metallurgy (AusIMM)
ABN	59 836 002 494
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

Established in 1893, the Australasian Institute of Mining and Metallurgy (AusIMM) is an industry peak body that provides services to professionals engaged in all facets of the global minerals sector.

**Event Details**

<b>Event Title</b>	Underground Operators Conference 2020
<b>Event Dates</b>	25-27 March 2020
<b>Venue</b>	Perth Convention and Exhibition Centre
<b>Estimated attendance</b>	1,000 attendees (including 300 interstate and 150 international attendees)
<b>Ticket Price</b>	\$1,230 (Adult); \$330 (Concession)
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$885,363
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$40,000 (4.5% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Decline</b>
<b>Recommended amount</b>	-
<b>Assessment Score</b>	47.17 out of 60 (79%)

The Underground Operators (UGOPS) conference is held annually in Perth. The event aims to bring together mining engineers, mine operators, technical service managers and consultants, for sharing underground operational experiences and industry best practice.

The event is anticipated to be attended by 1,000 international and national delegates and exhibitors, including 300 interstate and 150 international attendees.

Key discussion topics for UGOPS 2020 will be centred around the evolution of digital technologies, automation and artificial intelligence and how these innovations are making it possible to mine at greater depths and lower grades. The 2020 UGOPS conference has a future-facing theme, with a special focus on our 'leaders of the future' program for first and second-year engineering students.

The UGOPS program encourages links between customers and industry, with the conference program including several networking events, gala dinner and a comprehensive trade exhibition (in which West Australian suppliers and organisations are encouraged to participate).

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The applicant has not previously been sponsored by the City of Perth.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

- The City of Perth will be recognised as a Supporting Partner;
- The City's logo included on all onsite major signage including entry features, registration desk, and sponsor acknowledgement signage;
- logo and acknowledgement in the conference program, UGOPS 2020 website and conference app;
- Opportunity for City representatives to participate, speak or present at the program/event; and
- Opportunity to create content about why visit Perth.

### **Business Event Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b>Assessment Criteria</b>	<b>Score /5</b>
<b>Economic Impact and Attendance</b>	
To what extent will the event attract a significant number of attendees?	5.00
To what extent does the event demonstrate the potential to generate significant direct economic benefit to the city economy and local businesses?	3.83
For an event with travelling delegates, is the majority of accommodation within the boundaries of the City of Perth?	4.00
To what extent does the event attract tourism and visitors to the city and promote Perth as a destination?	4.00
To what extent does the event encourage delegates and their partners to explore Perth, through inclusion of a social program or free time for travelling delegates?	3.50
<b><u>Sub total 20.33 out of 25</u></b>	
<b>Sector and Business Development</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities to enhance and promote Perth's reputation in a key industry sector?	4.17
To what extent does the event offer opportunities for business networking, education, information exchange and links to WA industry sectors, especially in a sector prioritised by the City of Perth?	4.17
To what extent does the event enhance business or community development and assist in building long-term relationships by providing Perth business and community leaders with the opportunity to meet visiting industry leaders?	3.83
<b><u>Sub total 12.17 out of 15</u></b>	

<b>Event Profile and Organisational Capacity</b>	
To what extent does the event position Perth as a Capital City and lift the status, awareness or profile of Perth?	3.67
To what extent does the event demonstrate the participation of high calibre speakers and participants?	3.67
To what extent has the applicant provided evidence of a robust business plan including other funding sources to ensure sustainability of the event?	4.33
Please rate the level of benefits and recognition provided to the City	3.00
<b>Sub total 14.67 out of 20</b>	
<b>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE  47.17 out of 60   (79%)</b>	

### **Comments**

The resources sector remains an important pillar of the local economy and the sponsorship aligns with the City's Economic Development efforts.

Although it received a high score under the assessment criteria, the Panel unanimously recommended the application for the Underground Operators Conference 2020 is declined due to the following reasons:

- The applicant has projected a substantial profit from the event in their application, indicating the event does not require further financial investment;
- The conference has been held in the City of Perth for fifteen years without any financial support from the City, and it is reasonable to expect the conference will continue to be held in Perth without City sponsorship;
- the City of Perth provides a substantial annual sponsorship to the Perth Convention Bureau (PCB) to support its work in attracting large business events to Perth, and the applicant has received financial support from PCB towards this event;
- The sponsorship benefits proposed do not appear to represent value for money when compared to the packages offered commercially via the applicant's website; and
- The assessment panel considered it reasonable to conclude that Officer's recommendation to decline the sponsorship would have no bearing on any of the planned event components.



## **BUSINESS EVENT SPONSORSHIP | INTERNATIONAL LITHIUM AND BATTERY METALS CONFERENCE 2020**

### **Applicant Details**

Entity Name	The Australasian Institute of Mining & Metallurgy
ABN	59 836 002 494
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

Established in 1893, the Australasian Institute of Mining and Metallurgy (AusIMM) is an industry peak body that provides services to professionals engaged in all facets of the global minerals sector.

### **Event Details**

<b>Event Title</b>	International Lithium and Battery Metals Conference 2020
<b>Event Dates</b>	22-23 June 2020
<b>Venue</b>	Crown Perth
<b>Estimated attendance</b>	300 attendees (including 80 interstate and 50 international attendees)
<b>Ticket Price</b>	\$1,200 (Adult); \$220 (Concession)
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$185,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$20,000 (11% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approval</b>
<b>Recommended amount</b>	<b>\$5,000</b> (3% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	38.83 out of 60 (65%)

The International Lithium and Battery Metals Conference 2020 will include experts from industry, government and academia who will share their knowledge on a variety of lithium-central topics including mineral processing, mineralogy, next generation battery materials and lithium applications. The two-day conference will cover the entire life-cycle of lithium, focussing on the successes and challenges, the technical evolution, the end usage and the future of lithium and associated metals and commodities, highlighting the synergy of minerals and energy industries and challenges ahead.

The Conference will feature technical presentations, an exhibition showcasing the latest products and services, technical tours and opportunities for industry leaders and delegates to connect with key leading experts within the local mining industry.

AusIMM will actively encouraging delegates to participate in tourism opportunities, including tours and attractions.

The conference aims to attract 300 local, national and international delegates.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City of Perth has not previously supported this applicant.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

- The City of Perth would be recognised as a Supporting Partner of the event;
- The City to receive recognition on event signage, conference program, website, conference app;
- Opportunity for a nominated City of Perth representative to speak or present at the conference; and
- Opportunity to create and/or assist with content about 'Why visit Perth' for website and Chinese conference fact sheet.

### **Business Event Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b>Assessment Criteria</b>	<b>Score /5</b>
<b>Economic Impact and Attendance</b>	
To what extent will the event attract a significant number of attendees?	3.17
To what extent does the event demonstrate the potential to generate significant direct economic benefit to the city economy and local businesses?	3.00
For an event with travelling delegates, is the majority of accommodation within the boundaries of the City of Perth?	2.50
To what extent does the event attract tourism and visitors to the city and promote Perth as a destination?	3.83
To what extent does the event encourage delegates and their partners to explore Perth, through inclusion of a social program or free time for travelling delegates?	3.50
<b><u>Sub total 16 out of 25</u></b>	
<b>Sector and Business Development</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities to enhance and promote Perth's reputation in a key industry sector?	3.50
To what extent does the event offer opportunities for business networking, education, information exchange and links to WA industry sectors, especially in a sector prioritised by the City of Perth?	3.67
To what extent does the event enhance business or community development and assist in building long-term relationships by providing Perth business and community leaders with the opportunity to meet visiting industry leaders?	3.50
<b><u>Sub total 10.67 out of 15</u></b>	

<b>Event Profile and Organisational Capacity</b>	
To what extent does the event position Perth as a Capital City and lift the status, awareness or profile of Perth?	3.67
To what extent does the event demonstrate the participation of high calibre speakers and participants?	2.83
To what extent has the applicant provided evidence of a robust business plan including other funding sources to ensure sustainability of the event?	3.33
Please rate the level of benefits and recognition provided to the City	3.00
<b><u>Sub total 12.83 out of 20</u></b>	
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   38.83 out of 60   (65%)</u></b>	

### **Comments**

- The conference topic has clear alignment and direct relevance to the WA economy. The emerging lithium industry has economic potential for Perth, and the applicant notes that Perth has been selected as the host city as 95% of Australia's lithium ore deposits coming from Western Australian mines;
- With WA's industry leaders easily accessible to attend, speak and network with delegates at the conference, Perth will be heavily promoted as the capital of WA mining to delegates. The event will showcase local success and promoting Perth as a critical business hub to visiting decision makers. Trade investment opportunities will also be facilitated between WA companies, suppliers and the global industry;
- The City's sponsorship investment will be used to fund a translation of material into Simplified Chinese, a well targeted additional level of delegate servicing. The applicant also noted that they were happy to work with the City to discuss additional opportunities for business and community leaders to meet visiting industry leaders;
- While the event is anticipated to have broader development and investment benefits for the sector, the lower recommended sponsorship (\$5,000) reflects that the conference is being held at Crown Perth, outside the City of Perth boundaries, and the comparatively smaller number of attendees compared to other funded events.

**BUSINESS EVENT SPONSORSHIP | EXERCISE AND SPORTS SCIENCE 2020 CONFERENCE****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Exercise and Sports Science Australia Limited
ABN	14 053 849 460
Entity Type	Australian Public Company
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Charity

Founded in 1991, Exercise & Sports Science Australia (ESSA), is a professional organisation which is committed to establishing, promoting and defending the career paths of tertiary trained exercise and sports science practitioners.

**Event Details**

<b>Event Title</b>	Research to Practice 2020 Conference
<b>Event Dates</b>	2 – 4 April 2020
<b>Venue</b>	Perth Convention and Exhibition Centre
<b>Estimated attendance</b>	1000 attendees (including 750 interstate and 50 international attendees)
<b>Ticket Price</b>	\$890 (Adult) and \$570 (Concession)
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$757,553
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$15,000 (2% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Decline</b>
<b>Recommended amount</b>	-
<b>Assessment Score</b>	35.67 out of 60 (59%)

Research to Practice 2020, the Exercise & Sports Science Australia biennial conference is the largest exercise and sports science conference in the southern hemisphere. In 2020 the event will be held in Perth for the first time. The event consistently attracts numbers of over 1,000 delegates.

The theme of the conference, “Research to Practice”, will provide a program that fosters the translation of strong research-based evidence into the practice of exercise and sports science professionals. Organisers note the conference will attract delegates from Australia and internationally, including academics and researchers, students, sports scientists, clinical exercise physiologists and practitioners.

The majority of conference delegates will be travelling to Perth to attend the conference. The conference marketing encourages delegates to take the opportunity to enjoy Perth as a destination before and/or after the conference.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City of Perth has not previously supported this applicant.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

- The City of Perth would be recognised as a Silver Sponsor of the event;
- The City of Perth to receive recognition all relevant marketing materials (advertisements, website, signage, conference app and digital advertising);
- Opportunity to display signage at the event;
- Opportunity to have an Exhibition Stand at the event;
- Opportunity to include an insert in the Conference Satchel;
- Verbal recognition of support at the opening and closing events;
- Opportunity for a two-minute session presentation to delegates;
- A full-page advertisement in online magazine MOVE; and
- Opportunity to include City of Perth content (300 words) in an electronic newsletter.

### **Business Event Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b>Assessment Criteria</b>	<b>Score /5</b>
<b>Economic Impact and Attendance</b>	
To what extent will the event attract a significant number of attendees?	4.67
To what extent does the event demonstrate the potential to generate significant direct economic benefit to the city economy and local businesses?	3.83
For an event with travelling delegates, is the majority of accommodation within the boundaries of the City of Perth?	4.33
To what extent does the event attract tourism and visitors to the city and promote Perth as a destination?	3.00
To what extent does the event encourage delegates and their partners to explore Perth, through inclusion of a social program or free time for travelling delegates?	2.83
<b>Sub total 18.67 out of 25</b>	
<b>Sector and Business Development</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities to enhance and promote Perth's reputation in a key industry sector?	2.33
To what extent does the event offer opportunities for business networking, education, information exchange and links to WA industry sectors, especially in a sector prioritised by the City of Perth?	1.83
To what extent does the event enhance business or community development and assist in building long-term relationships by providing Perth business and community leaders with the opportunity to meet visiting industry leaders?	1.83



<b>Sub total 6 out of 15</b>	
<b>Event Profile and Organisational Capacity</b>	
To what extent does the event position Perth as a Capital City and lift the status, awareness or profile of Perth?	2.67
To what extent does the event demonstrate the participation of high calibre speakers and participants?	2.83
To what extent has the applicant provided evidence of a robust business plan including other funding sources to ensure sustainability of the event?	3.50
Please rate the level of benefits and recognition provided to the City	2.00
<b>Sub total 11 out of 20</b>	
<b>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   35.67 out of 60   (59%)</b>	

### **Comments**

- Overall the conference will be another valuable addition to the City's business event calendar, however the topic of the conference is not a priority within the City's Economic Development efforts;
- The conference is unlikely to have a significant level of long-term benefit to the City in terms of business development or increased industry profile; and
- The delivery of the conference or outcomes would not be impacted without City of Perth sponsorship.

**BUSINESS EVENT SPONSORSHIP | GREENLIFE INDUSTRY AUSTRALIA NATIONAL CONFERENCE****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Nursery & Garden Industry Australia Limited
ABN	37 001 318 136
Entity Type	Australian Public Company
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

Greenlife Industry Australia is the peak industry body for nursery and garden commercial growers, retailers and suppliers in Australia. The organisation aims to support businesses and organisations that provide products and services for greenlife production; produce, supply and retail greenlife or promote the benefits of and share greenlife with the community.

**Event Details**

<b>Event Title</b>	Greenlife Industry Australia, National Conference 'Healthy Plants Healthy People'
<b>Event Dates</b>	3-5 March 2020
<b>Venue</b>	The Westin Hotel Perth City Farm (Welcome Event) Frasers, Kings Park (Industry Gala dinner)
<b>Estimated attendance</b>	280 (including 220 interstate attendees)
<b>Ticket Price</b>	\$970 (Adult);
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$300,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$15,000.00 (5% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Decline</b>
<b>Recommended amount</b>	
<b>Assessment Score</b>	31 out of 60 (52%)

The Greenlife Industry Australia National Conference is held biennially. In 2020 the conference will be held in Perth for the first time in 15 years. Organisers expect up to 300 delegates from around Australia to attend for tours, speakers, networking and social events.

The conference theme is 'Healthy Plants, Healthy People'. One of the major events will be a welcome dinner at Perth City Farm on Wednesday 4 March, where the theme will be the 2020 International Year of Plant Health, as declared by the United Nations.

Event speakers will include:

- Ben Peacock, Director Republic of Everyone, Sydney;
- Geoff Richards, Managing Director of Richgro Garden Products;
- Damon Gameau, Documentary maker, 'Looking to 2040 for the greenlife industry';
- Opening address, Governor of Western Australia Kim Beazley (TBC);
- Dr Craig Challen, Australian of the Year 2019; and
- John McDonald, Greenlife Industries Australia Biosecurity Manager.

Additionally, conference tours will visit industry operators in the Greater Perth region, such as to Richgro, a West Australian company operates an organic waste-to-energy Anaerobic Digester which diverts over 100 tonnes of waste per day from landfill, produces 100% carbon free electricity and returns excess carbon free power to the power grid.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City of Perth has not previously supported this applicant.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

- The City of Perth would be recognised as a Gold Sponsor of the event;
- The City would receive logo recognition on all program promotional materials and the event website;
- Opportunity to display City of Perth signage at the event;
- Recognition as the sole sponsor of the Perth City Farm event;
- Opportunity for a nominated representative to speak at the City Farm event;
- Opportunity to have an exhibition booth at the Westin Hotel;
- Opportunity to include an insert in the conference satchel;
- Opportunity for City of Perth promotional messages to be included in editorial leading up to the conference; and
- Opportunity for editorial promoting City of Perth's sponsorship to all associations and horticultural media in Australia.

### **Business Event Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b>Assessment Criteria</b>	<b>Score /5</b>
<b>Economic Impact and Attendance</b>	
To what extent will the event attract a significant number of attendees?	3.00
To what extent does the event demonstrate the potential to generate significant direct economic benefit to the city economy and local businesses?	2.67
For an event with travelling delegates, is the majority of accommodation within the boundaries of the City of Perth?	3.67

To what extent does the event attract tourism and visitors to the city and promote Perth as a destination?	3.00
To what extent does the event encourage delegates and their partners to explore Perth, through inclusion of a social program or free time for travelling delegates?	3.00
<b>Sub total 15.33 out of 25</b>	
<b>Sector and Business Development</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities to enhance and promote Perth's reputation in a key industry sector?	1.33
To what extent does the event offer opportunities for business networking, education, information exchange and links to WA industry sectors, especially in a sector prioritised by the City of Perth?	1.33
To what extent does the event enhance business or community development and assist in building long-term relationships by providing Perth business and community leaders with the opportunity to meet visiting industry leaders?	2.00
<b>Sub total 4.67 out of 15</b>	
<b>Event Profile and Organisational Capacity</b>	
To what extent does the event position Perth as a Capital City and lift the status, awareness or profile of Perth?	2.17
To what extent does the event demonstrate the participation of high calibre speakers and participants?	2.83
To what extent has the applicant provided evidence of a robust business plan including other funding sources to ensure sustainability of the event?	3.17
Please rate the level of benefits and recognition provided to the City	2.83
<b>Sub total 11 out of 20</b>	
<b>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   31 out of 60   (52%)</b>	

### Comments

- Overall the conference will be another valuable addition to the City's business event calendar, however the topic of the conference is not a priority within the City's Economic Development efforts;
- The event scored low under the assessment criteria as it is unlikely to significantly boost the profile of Perth for a tourism or industry development perspective. The conference is unlikely to have a significant level of long-term benefit to the City in terms of business development or increased industry profile; and
- The delivery of the conference or outcomes would not be impacted without City of Perth sponsorship.

**Recommendation:*****That Council:***

1. ***ENDORSE the use of City of Perth land located at Moore Street West, as outlined in Diagram 1 within this report, as the preferred site for homeless service delivery during a 12 month trial of City of Perth Accredited homeless services operating within the public realm; and***
2. ***APPROVE that an amount of \$144,350 be allocated to fund the Accreditation of Homelessness Services within the public realm trail, funded from the Targeted Cost Savings Initiative.***

FILE REFERENCE:	P1033574
REPORTING OFFICER:	Emma Landers, Alliance Manager Community Services
REPORTING UNIT:	Community Services
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Community Development
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	11 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Attachment 6.5A - City of Perth Accreditation of Homelessness Services in the Public Realm - Site Evaluation Report

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |



**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:****Legislation**

N/A

***City of Perth Act 2016*****Objects of the City of Perth**

8(1)(d) - to continuously improve the services and facilities provided to the community, visitors and tourists

**Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications****Strategic Community Plan**

Strategic Priority - Social

**Policy**

Policy No and Name:

N/A

**Purpose and Background:**

The City has developed an accreditation process for homeless services operating within the public realm and is seeking Council endorsement of a site to trial the process for 12 months. The process involves the accreditation of homelessness service providers and goodwill groups to operate within the City of Perth from a designated site in accordance with conditions.

Identified in the *Homeless Sector Review*, a Mobile Free Food Distribution concept was created to coordinate the goodwill food and volunteer support provided by homelessness services in the inner city. The aims of this concept were to reduce duplication of services provided, identify gaps in service delivery and to effectively utilise the sectors' finite resources to support people experiencing homelessness.

This concept was further refined by the City Homeless Framework Committee's (CHFC) working group 'Unsolicited Distribution of Goods and Services in the Inner City'. Key themes and opportunities were captured and summarised into an action plan to assist in the coordination of service provision within the inner city.

The Accreditation of services is intended to collectively support the City, the Perth homelessness sector, the community and people requiring support. Accreditation follows a structured process to ensure the coordinated delivery of homeless support services that incorporates collaboration, transparency, sustainability and safety. A 12-month trial has been proposed in recognition of the development of the Department of Communities 10-year Homelessness Strategy, which is anticipated to vary current state government procurement of services, and subsequently service delivery of which the City of Perth Accreditation of services' long-term objectives will need to be responsive to.

**Details:**

Accreditation will address the provision of all services delivered by homelessness services and groups from sites within the public realm, including established not-for-profit groups, non-government organisations and goodwill community groups. In doing so, the City will ensure that all groups and services providing support to people within the inner city have consistent standards in their service delivery and closely align to the needs of the Perth Homelessness Sector and importantly people experiencing homelessness.

The City engaged homeless sector service providers and internal stakeholders to inform the development of the Accreditation Process.

Outcomes from the external engagement and feedback from service providers informed the development of the:

- Application process;
- Assessment process;
- Monitoring and outcomes measurements;
- Proposed sites for service delivery; and
- Risk Management Plan and Project Risk Registers.

The City evaluated seven shortlisted sites as potential sites for service delivery. As outlined in the Site Evaluation Report (Attachment 6.5A), each site was assessed against criteria specified by the sector. Following the assessment of each site and community engagement with external stakeholders, one site was deemed suitable for service delivery. The recommended site for service delivery is City owned land adjacent the recently closed Moore Street railway crossing.



**Diagram 1: Aerial view of Moore Street site**

Current amenities at the Moore Street site includes power, public toilets and water. Additional amenities required will include bins, cleansing services, lighting and security.

The table below outlines costs for use of the Moore Street site:

Item	Cost (12 months)
Infrastructure – 1 x 240 landfill bin	\$1,285
Infrastructure – 1 x 240L co-mingled bin	\$840
Service – 2 security guard's x 4 hours for PM service delivery (3 months only)	\$18,796
Infrastructure – drink fountain Service – Installation of drink fountain	\$12,000
Product – Diesel to operate lighting tower	\$10,000
Infrastructure – Lighting tower (Solar LED – quote based on 12 months hire)	\$19,008
Service – Traffic Management and Plan	\$82,417.18
<b>Total Cost</b>	<b>\$144,346.18</b>

The Public Transport Authority (PTA) has recently closed the Moore Street Level Crossing which has seen a significant change in function for the road, particularly vehicle numbers. With the creation of a cul-de-sac at the railway junction, the City will now look to reconfigure the road to reflect the lower volumes which will include reducing the width of the road from four lanes to two lanes. The use of the Moore Street as a designated site for delivery of homeless services will be incorporated into the design of the area.

In addition to the major infrastructure works, the PTA has provided the City with funding to upgrade lighting and CCTV in the area to reflect the reduced passive surveillance by passing vehicles. The use of this area for homeless services will also add additional passive surveillance during operating days. Once completed there will no longer be a requirement for traffic management and temporary lighting, which will reduce the ongoing cost to the City.

Throughout the 12-month trial, internal and external stakeholders will be required to report on the outcomes of the trial on a quarterly basis, the evaluation will be inclusive of outcomes, operations and impact. The Accreditation process will be reviewed regularly in reflection of these evaluations and will inform the ongoing coordination of services within the inner city at the completion of the trial.

### **Stakeholder Engagement:**

The City conducted community engagement with the homelessness services sector through July – September 2018 via the City Homeless Framework Committee working group. The City then conducted 3 workshops with homeless services and goodwill groups operating within the public realm through May – August 2019 to inform the design of the Accreditation process and create awareness of the City's proposal and need to coordinate services within the inner city.

Following community engagement with the sector, the City conducted community engagement with stakeholders surrounding the shortlisted sites through September – October 2019 to inform the site selection.

**Financial Implications:**

ACCOUNT NO:	1075701200000
BUDGET ITEM:	Homelessness
BUDGETED AMOUNT:	\$0
AMOUNT SPENT TO DATE:	\$0
PROPOSED COST:	\$144,350
BALANCE REMAINING:	-\$144,350

All figures quoted in this report are exclusive of GST.

The cost to facilitate the use of Moore Street as a designated site for the provision of accredited homelessness services operating within the public realm will be accommodated within the 2019/20 budget, sourced from savings identified throughout the organisation.

**Comments:**

The City is taking a lead role in homelessness and supports the Perth Homelessness Sector with the goal of ending homelessness in Western Australia.

By coordinating the community goodwill within the broader sector, the City will work to reduce duplication of services provided, identify gaps in service and best utilise the sectors' finite resources, to more effectively support people experiencing homelessness.

Subject to Council's endorsement of the designated site, the 12-month trial of the Accreditation of homelessness services operating within the public realm will be launched in December 2019 and services operating within the City of Perth public realm will be required to be Accredited and operating from approved sites.

An evaluation report will be submitted to the next Council meeting following the end of the 12 month trial.



City of Perth

# Site Evaluation Report – Accreditation Process of Homeless Service within the Public Realm





# Contents

<b>1. Purpose of this Report .....</b>	<b>4</b>
<b>2. Introduction .....</b>	<b>4</b>
<b>3. Background .....</b>	<b>4</b>
<b>4. Consultation.....</b>	<b>5</b>
4.1. Consultation with service providers in the homelessness sector .....	5
4.1.1 Site considerations .....	5
4.1.2 Site identification.....	5
<b>5. Shortlisting sites.....</b>	<b>6</b>
<b>6. Moore Street Site (next to train line) .....</b>	<b>7</b>
6.1. Assessment against criteria identified .....	8
6.2. Consultation with stakeholders surrounding the Moore Street site (next to train line) .....	9
6.3. Rating .....	9
6.4. Recommendation.....	9
<b>7. Land opposite St Bartholomew’s House, East Perth .....</b>	<b>Error! Bookmark not defined.</b>
7.1. Assessment against criteria identified .....	10
7.2. Consultation with stakeholders surrounding the land opposite St Bartholomew’s House .....	11
7.2.1 Summary of consultation .....	11
7.3. Rating .....	12
7.4. Recommendation.....	12
<b>8. Newcastle Street Carpark.....</b>	<b>13</b>
8.2. Assessment against criteria identified .....	14
8.3. Consultation with stakeholders surrounding Newcastle Street carpark .....	15
8.2.1 Summary of consultation .....	15
8.4. Rating .....	16
8.5. Recommendation.....	16
<b>9. James Street Carpark .....</b>	<b>17</b>
9.2. Assessment against criteria identified .....	18
9.3. Consultation with stakeholders surrounding James Street carpark .....	19
9.2.1 Summary of consultation .....	19
9.4. Rating .....	20
9.5. Recommendation.....	20
<b>10. Aberdeen Street carpark (outside Tranby Centre) .....</b>	<b>21</b>
10.2. Assessment against criteria identified .....	21
10.3. Consultation with stakeholders surround 5 Aberdeen Street carpark .....	22
10.2.1 Summary of consultation .....	23
10.4. Rating .....	23
10.5. Recommendation.....	23
<b>11. Wellington Street/Pier Street site .....</b>	<b>24</b>
11.2. Assessment against criteria identified .....	24

11.3	Consultation with stakeholders surrounding Wellington Street/Pier Street site .....	25
11.2.1	Summary of consultation .....	25
11.4	Rating .....	26
11.5	Recommendation.....	26
<b>12.</b>	<b>Ozone Reserve .....</b>	<b>27</b>
12.2	Assessment against criteria identified .....	27
12.3	Consultation with stakeholders surrounding the Ozone Reserve.....	28
12.2.1	Summary of consultation .....	28
12.4	Rating .....	29
12.5	Recommendation.....	29
<b>13.</b>	<b>Conclusion.....</b>	<b>29</b>
13.2	Considerations for service delivery from Moore Street site .....	29
13.3	Considerations for service delivery from the Development WA land opposite St Bartholomew's .....	31
13.4	Next Steps .....	32

## 1. Purpose of this Report

The Site Evaluation Report – Accreditation Process of Homeless Services within the Public Realm details the evaluation and selection of sites for mobile service delivery of services to people experiencing homelessness in the Perth inner city area. This report evaluates feedback received from service providers in the homelessness sector and stakeholders consulted surrounding the identified sites.

## 2. Introduction

The Accreditation Process of Homeless Services within the Public Realm (Accreditation Process) will trial a system that will see goodwill groups and often unfunded homelessness support services integrate better with the broader Perth Homelessness Sector. To best support the sector and people needing access to services, groups and organisations operating within the City of Perth public realm will need to apply to become an accredited group or service to operate within the City. This process will include the following stages:

- Enquiry;
- Application;
- Approval or link to existing services;
- Data Collection and Review; and
- Evaluation.

The Accreditation Process will also support the established not-for-profit organisations who are often not aware of the full extent of homelessness support groups and services that are in the Perth city. To best support the sector and people accessing these support options, both goodwill groups and not-for-profit services will need to comply with the Accreditation Process to operate within nominated sites or agreed routes/areas in Perth city.

Currently groups and services are providing service delivery from sites of their choice. This creates issues with nearby residents and businesses largely due to inability to monitor the delivery of the services, maintain surrounding areas and appropriately engage key stakeholders. The Accreditation Process will identify a specific number of sites that have considered all aspects of site appropriateness from a whole of community perspective.

The Accreditation Process will be trialled from January 2020 to January 2021.

## 3. Background

Within the Perth inner city, there are a range of crisis support services providing services, including access to food services for breakfast, lunch and dinner at either low cost or free. These food options are available throughout the Perth inner city, Monday to Friday with less weekend options. This is not inclusive of the additional goodwill groups and proactive foot patrols of community members providing meal services within the inner city.

The City's Homeless Sector Review identified the need to map outreach services where approximately 50% of street present people are more likely to access mobile or outreach support options than attend a service site or day centre. Reasons for this may be due to individual choice, institutional barriers or a reduced need, as service providers are attending the locations where rough sleepers and street present people are frequenting. In recognising the complex challenges of supporting people experiencing and at risk of homelessness, the City supports the ongoing service provision of goodwill groups and homelessness outreach services within the inner city.

Further to the Homeless Sector Review, the City Homeless Framework Committee (CHFC) co-chaired by Deputy Chair Commissioner Gaye McMath and John Carey MLA, established working groups to identify what is needed to assist and support the Perth Homelessness Sector. This Accreditation Process was agreed to unanimously by the CHFC's stakeholders including; not-for-profit organisations, Local and State Government.

## 4. Consultation

### 4.1. Consultation with service providers in the homelessness sector

The City of Perth held three workshops with service providers within the homelessness service providers and goodwill groups. The workshops were held on:

- 29 May 2019;
- 27 June 2019; and
- 1 August 2019.

The purpose of the workshops was to identify and articulate their vision of an accreditation process, provide an overview of current services being offered and to determine suitable sites for service delivery. The first stakeholder workshop focused on the process components of the accreditation whilst the second focused on the sites of service delivery, the third workshop closed the loop and ensured we heard the feedback correctly.

#### 4.1.1 Site considerations

The second workshop which was held on 27 June 2019 focused on the sites of service delivery. At this workshop service providers and goodwill groups were asked to provide criteria for the ideal site location. The criteria is outlined below:

- Proximity to homelessness engagement hubs (A homelessness engagement hub is a specialist facility that allows a suite of service supports to operate from or link people to. It is a place where people at risk of or experiencing homelessness are welcome to attend to receive either crisis or longer-term support);
- Proximity to residential and businesses;
- Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc);
- Accessibility;
- Sustainability and consistency of service support;
- Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options;
- Dignity in receiving support;
- Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues; and
- Strategic alignment to support people out of their homelessness journey.

#### 4.1.2 Site identification

At the workshop held on 27 June 2019, service providers identified potential sites for service delivery. The sites of service delivery identified were for the consideration of stationary support only. Homelessness services providing mobile or roaming foot support within the inner city will be required to inform the City of these support routes, so they can be clearly mapped. The sites are outlined below in Table 1:

**Table 1.**

Potential sites for service delivery	
1. 5 Aberdeen Street (Tranby Centre) carpark	2. Wellington Square
3. Western Power properties	4. Newcastle Street CPP car park
5. Wellington Street/Pier Street	6. Ruah / Russell Square
7. Perth Cultural Centre	8. Homelessness not-for-profit carparks
9. Any carpark	10. Empty warehouse

11. Northbridge Piazza	12. St Albans Church
13. Water Corporation properties	14. City Central
15. Hay Street Mall	16. Ozone Park
17. Langley Park	18. Cathedral Square
19. City of Perth Library	20. Old RTA building
21. WACA Stadium	22. NIB Stadium
23. Elizabeth Quay	24. Yagan Square
25. Weld Square (City of Vincent)	26. James Street CPP car park
27. Piazza Nanni	28. Lord Street/Royal Street CPP car park
29. 33 Moore Street - Next Step private car park, East Perth	30. Development WA land -City Farm Place
31. Moore Street site (next to train line)	

## 5. Shortlisting sites

Following the workshop with service providers, the City reviewed all 31 sites and shortlisted seven suitable sites based on assessment against the criteria determined by the service providers. Additionally, a Site Assessment Tool – Homelessness Services Accreditation Process (CM 186194/19) was developed and utilised.

The seven shortlisted sites that were further evaluated were:

1. James Street Carpark;
2. Newcastle Street CPP car park (backing onto Aberdeen Street);
3. Development WA land – City Farm Place;
4. Aberdeen Street private car park;
5. Wellington Street/Pier Street;
6. Ozone Reserve; and
7. Moore Street site (next to train line).

The seven shortlisted sites are shown on the map below:





**Diagram 1: Shortlisted sites for service delivery**

## **6. Moore Street Site (next to train line)**



**Diagram 2: Aerial view of Moore Street site**

## 6.1. Assessment against criteria identified

Criteria	Does this site meet the criteria	Details
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	✓	Near Tranby Centre – Uniting Care West's Homeless Engagement Hub  Moore Street is the closest site being proposed to the current informal site at Wellington St / Pier St.  Close to other support services in and around Piccadilly Square.
Proximity to residential and businesses	✓	No residents or businesses surrounding the site.
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc).	✓	The site has: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>➤ Power;</li> <li>➤ Toilet facilities; and</li> <li>➤ Water.</li> </ul> There is limited lighting and bins available.
Accessibility	✓	The site is easily accessed and is close to McIver Train Station.
Sustainability and consistency of service support	✓	The Moore Street Site is owned by the City of Perth. There is no planned redevelopment that would impact the consistency of service deliver for this site within the next 12 months.  Change in function for the road and surrounding location due to recent closure of Moore Street Level Crossing creates an opportunity to incorporate use of Moore Street as a designated site for service delivery into the design of the area.
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	✓	The site is near Tranby Centre. This presents an opportunity for Tranby Centre outreach support staff to attend the site and connect people experiencing homelessness to longer term, and sustainable services.
Dignity in receiving support	✓	Services would be visible from people using the train; however, there are trees reducing the visibility of this site. Moore Street is closed to vehicle traffic.
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	X	It is evident that there are current issues relating to waste and maintenance on this site.  The City has received some complaints of perception of safety surrounding this site.
Strategic alignment	✓	Aligns to connect with existing support services and linking people to long term opportunities.



## 6.2. Consultation with stakeholders surrounding the Moore Street site (next to train line)

Stakeholders were consulted regarding service delivery from this site.

## 6.3. Rating

Criteria	Score
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	1
Proximity to residential and businesses	1
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.	1
Accessibility	1
Sustainability and consistency of service support	1
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	1
Dignity in receiving support	1
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	0
Strategic alignment	1
<b>Total Score</b>	<b>8</b>

## 6.4. Recommendation

It is recommended that the Moore Street site (next to the train line) be the preferred site for service delivery.

## 7. Development WA - City Farm Place Land



**Diagram 3: Aerial view City Farm Place Land**

The City Farm Place land is owned by Development WA (previously known as the Metropolitan Redevelopment Authority). The land is currently not used.

### 7.1. Assessment against criteria identified

Criteria	Does this site meet the criteria	Details
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	✓	Near Tranby Centre – Uniting Care West's Homeless Engagement Hub  The City Farm Place land is the second closest site being proposed to the current site of service delivery at Wellington St / Pier St.  Close to other support services in Piccadilly Square.
Proximity to residential and businesses	X	This site is surrounded by two businesses.  The nearest residential land use is opposite the site.
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	✓	The site has: ➤ Lighting.  There is no power or toilet facilities but these can be provided. There are limited bins available.
Accessibility	✓	The site is easily accessed via the Yellow CAT bus and is close to McIver Station.
Sustainability and consistency of service support	✓	City Farm Place is owned by Development WA (previously known as the Metropolitan Redevelopment Authority)  A Memorandum of Understanding or Partnership Agreement would need to be agreed by both the City and Development WA.  Recent discussions with Development WA have indicated that would support the City using this site for 12 months for the purpose of the Homeless Services Accreditation Process.
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	✓	The site is near Tranby Centre. This presents an opportunity for Tranby Centre outreach support staff to attend the site and connect people experiencing homelessness into longer term sustainable services.
Dignity in receiving support	✓	Services would be visible from people using the Royal Street carpark. Utilisation statistics for the carpark indicates there is low usage after 5pm.



		The services would be visible from people accessing the CAT bus but the last CAT bus service from Claisebrook Station is 7.13pm.
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	X	Surrounding businesses have informed the City that they are experiencing issues with waste and maintenance, vandalism and people sleeping within their premises.
Strategic alignment	✓	Aligns to connect with existing support services and linking people to long term opportunities.

## 7.2. Consultation with stakeholders surrounding the land opposite St Bartholomew's House

The City engaged with the main stakeholders surrounding the site. All stakeholders were asked the following questions:

1. Are you currently experiencing issues with people experiencing homelessness?
2. What advantages do you see to using the land opposite St Bartholomew's?
3. What disadvantages do you see to using the land opposite St Bartholomew's?
4. What are your main concerns if the land opposite St Bartholomew's is the preferred site for service delivery?
5. Any other feedback?

The City engaged with five stakeholders surrounding Development WA's land – City Farm Place. Records of consultation are included as Attachment 1 to 4.

### 7.2.1 Summary of consultation

#### Current Issues

Stakeholders advised that they are currently experiencing issues in the area. Some of the current issues include:

- People rough sleeping within the doorways of properties;
- People breaking into toilets which are onsite to sleep and on the veranda of their café;
- Vandalism to buildings on a regular basis;
- Residents often report that they encounter people experiencing antisocial behaviour around East Perth; and
- Residents report having to regularly clean up rubbish around their properties.

#### Advantages of Site Use

Stakeholders were asked to advise what advantages they see to using this site. Advantages include:

- Cameras on surrounding building has coverage of the site,
- The site is well lit at night;
- Quiet area and is not classed as a 'hotspot';
- Low density residential area and two of the businesses surrounding the site that already offer services and run events that meet the needs of people experiencing homelessness; and
- Accessible and close to McIver Station.

#### Disadvantage to Site Use

Stakeholders were asked to advise what advantages they see to using this site. Disadvantages include:

- Lack of amenities on site;
- Surrounding area is usually busy on nights when there is an AFL game Optus Stadium; and
- Residents do not currently feel safe in the area and by using this site it could potentially add to their concern.

### Main Concerns of Proposed Site Use

Stakeholders were asked what their main concerns were if this site was proposed for use. Concerns expressed included:

- Events that are run in the evenings being interrupted and impacted by people experiencing homelessness;
- Negative impact to image resulting in people not wanting to hire facilities;
- One stakeholder advised they are a self-funded organisation, and if they need to do additional clean up's, or fix damages to their property, it could potentially implicate their ability to be self-funded;
- People wanting to use facilities within surrounding businesses i.e. toilets;
- Safety of staff who use Royal Street carpark;
- Implications to older residents within surrounding residential block;
- Perception of safety in the area;
- Increased vandalism in the area.

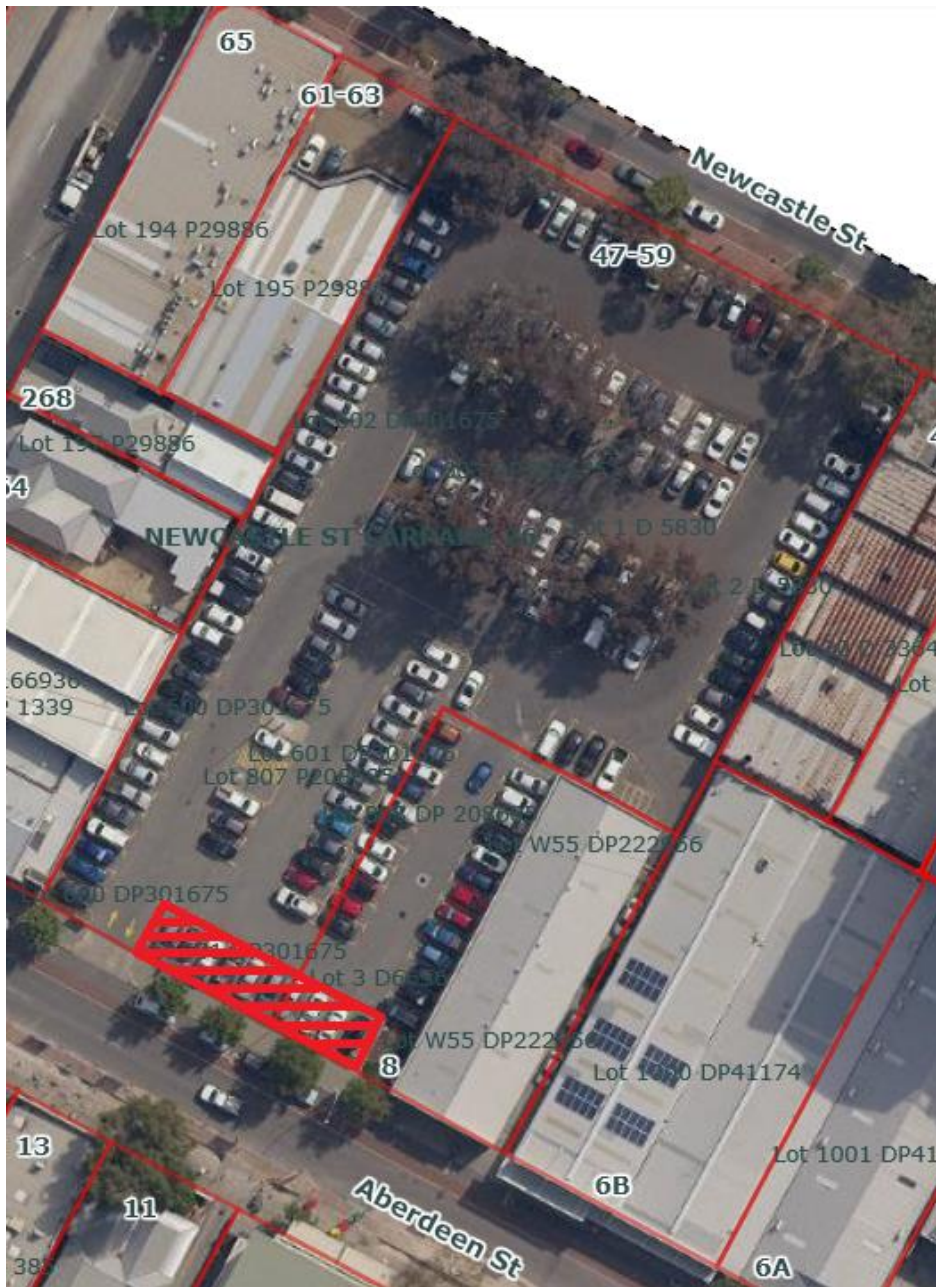
### 7.3 Rating

Criteria	Score
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	1
Proximity to residential and business	0
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.	1
Accessibility	1
Sustainability and consistency of service support	1
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	1
Dignity in receiving support	1
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	0
Strategic alignment	1
<b>Total Score</b>	<b>7</b>

### 7.4 Recommendation

It is recommended that Development WA's Land – Perth City Farm be used as a contingency site. This site is currently underutilised and is situated in a good location and nearby support services. Discussions with Development WA indicate that they are happy for the City to use this site for service delivery.

## 8. Newcastle Street Carpark



**Diagram 4: Aerial view Newcastle Street carpark**

The Newcastle Street carpark is located on Newcastle Street and backs onto Aberdeen Street. The carpark is a City of Perth operated carpark. As highlighted in the utilisation statistics (Attachment 5), the Newcastle Street Carpark is predominantly used during 5am – 5pm Monday to Friday. Usage tapers off after 6pm with minimal entries after the day workforce has moved out. Page 3 of the utilisation report will show a daily average and trends for each day of the week. Through consultation with the City's Commercial Parking Business Unit, it was advised that the City has a Memorandum of Understanding (MOU) with Perth Glory for use of the Newcastle Street Carpark. The MOU stipulates that corporate members of Perth Glory would have exclusive access to the carpark on game days/nights.

## 8.2 Assessment against criteria identified

Criteria	Does this site meet the criteria	Details
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	✓	Near Tranby Centre – Uniting Care West's Homeless Engagement Hub  The site is located opposite Salvation Army's Accommodation Centre 'The Beacon'.  Close to other support services around Piccadilly Square.
Proximity to residential and businesses	X	This site is close to and surrounded by businesses and close to businesses located within Piccadilly Square.  The nearest residential land use is opposite the site within Salvation Army.
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	X	The site has no existing amenities.  There is limited lighting however more would need to be provided.
Accessibility	X	The site is close to Mclver Station and would be easily accessed via the train line. There is a risk to accessibility within the carpark as cars would be entering and exiting the carpark throughout the times of service delivery.
Sustainability and consistency of service support	X	The carpark is City owned however the service delivery would be implicated as the City has an MOU with Perth Glory.
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	✓	The site is near Tranby Centre. This presents an opportunity for Tranby Centre outreach support staff to attend the site and connect people experiencing homelessness to longer term sustainable services.
Dignity in receiving support	✓	Services would be visible from cars using the carpark. However, utilisation statistics indicate low usage of the carpark after 6pm.  Services would be visible by car passing on Aberdeen Street. This part of Aberdeen Street is not a highly frequented area.
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	X	Surrounding businesses have informed the City that they are experiencing issues with waste and maintenance, vandalism and antisocial behaviour.
Strategic alignment	✓	Aligns to connect with existing support services and linking people to long term opportunities.



### 8.3 Consultation with stakeholders surrounding Newcastle Street carpark

The City engaged with 12 stakeholders surrounding the Newcastle Street Carpark. Records of consultation are included as Attachments 6 to 9.

The City contacted stakeholders located at 7 Aberdeen Street via the Strata manager. All businesses in the area were advised of the consultation, however not all stakeholders attended the consultation workshop held on 11 September 2019. Additionally, the City conducted one to one meetings with stakeholders and consulted via phone and email.

#### 8.2.1 Summary of consultation

##### Current Issues

Stakeholders advised that they are currently experiencing issues in the area. Some of the current issues include:

- People engaging in antisocial behaviour;
- Businesses have hired full time security and have installed CCTV;
- Waste and maintenance issues;
- Bins being set on fire;
- Graffiti;
- People urinating in public;
- People under the influence of drugs and alcohol;
- People dealing drugs; and
- People rough sleeping in doorways of properties.

##### Advantages of Site Use

Stakeholders were asked to advise what advantages they see to using this site. Advantages include:

- People experiencing homelessness are already present in the area;
- Several support services within close proximity; and
- The site is easily accessible and is within Perth's Free Transit Zone.

##### Disadvantage to Site Use

Stakeholders were asked to advise what advantages they see to using this site. Disadvantages include:

- Implications to potential university development and overall developments within the precinct area;
- Lack of amenities on site;
- Close to residential pockets which may result in complaints.

##### Main Concerns of Proposed Site Use

Stakeholders were asked what their main concerns were if this site was proposed for use. Concerns expressed included:

- Implications to businesses;
- Safety of staff;
- Impact on leasing market; and
- Increased presence of people under the influence of drugs and alcohol.

Most stakeholders could see the benefits of using this site, the consensus amongst stakeholders of 7 Aberdeen Street was that the Newcastle Street carpark not be used given the current antisocial behaviour and issues people are experiencing. Five stakeholders were supportive of this site being used.

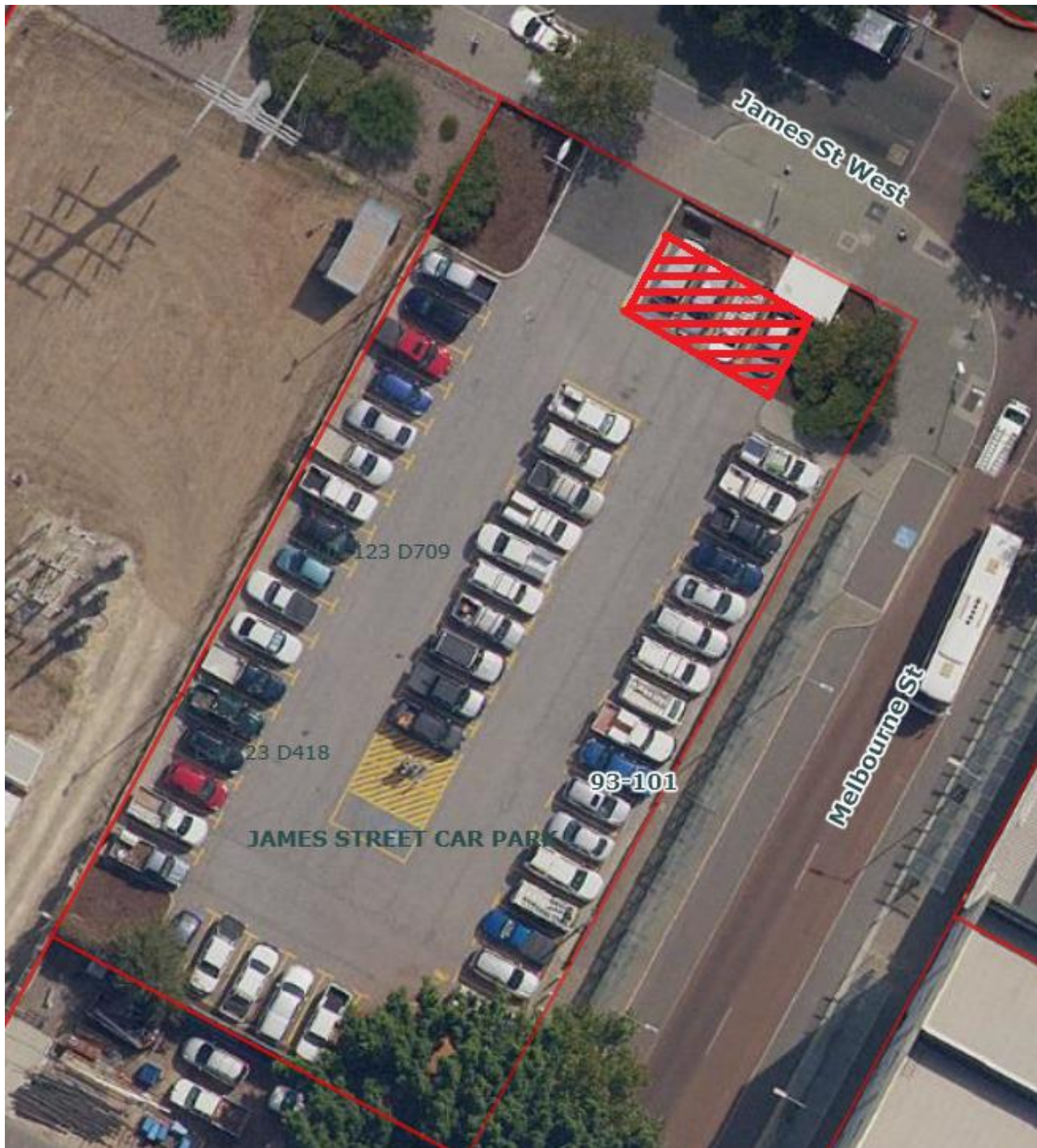
## 8.4 Rating

Criteria	Score
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	1
Proximity to residential and businesses	0
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	0
Accessibility	0
Sustainability and consistency of service support	0
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	1
Dignity in receiving support	1
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	0
Strategic alignment	1
<b>Total Score</b>	<b>4</b>

## 8.5 Recommendation

It is recommended that this site is not used for service delivery. The stakeholders surrounding the site are currently experiencing issues with antisocial behaviour, waste and maintenance and vandalism. Additionally, service delivery continuity would be implicated due to the MOU with Perth City Glory.

## 9. James Street Carpark



**Diagram 5: Aerial view of James Street carpark**

The James Street carpark is located in the City's entertainment hub Northbridge. The carpark is opposite Russell Square and is a City of Perth operated carpark. As highlighted in the utilisation statistics (Attachment 10), the carpark's peak times for use are between 5am – 7am and 5pm – 9pm. The carpark is well utilised on a normal day and even more so if there is an event or activation occurring in the area.

## 9.2 Assessment against criteria identified

Criteria	Does this site meet the criteria	Details
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	✓	Near Ruah's Homeless Engagement Hub.
Proximity to residential and businesses	X	<p>This site is close to businesses. Three businesses are late night businesses and serve alcohol.</p> <p>The site is within close proximity to residential accommodation the nearest being located at 9 Shenton Street.</p>
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	✓	<p>The site has:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>➤ Lighting;</li> <li>➤ Bins;</li> <li>➤ Water; and</li> <li>➤ A Toilet.</li> </ul> <p>There is no power onsite.</p>
Accessibility	X	Entry in and out of the site would be easily accessible to people receiving services however there is a risk to accessibility within the carpark as cars would be entering and exiting the carpark throughout the times of service delivery. The carpark is easily accessible via the Blue CAT bus.
Sustainability and consistency of service support	X	The carpark is City owned however utilisation reports for this carpark indicate a high usage of the carpark during the times of service delivery.
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	✓	The site is near Ruah's Homeless Engagement Hub. This presents an opportunity for Tranby Centre outreach support staff to attend the site and connect people experiencing homelessness to longer term sustainable services.
Dignity in receiving support	X	<p>The site is very visible from a license premise opposite the site. The licensed premise is open until 12am on weeknights. The veranda of the license premise which is used as smoking area is directly overlooking the carpark and people utilising the veranda would have a direct view of the people receiving the services.</p> <p>The site is also opposite Russell Square which is used for activations throughout the year, in particular Fringe Festival. Russell Square was booked 76 times for an event, activation or instalment in 2018/2019.</p>



		The site is in the centre of the City's entertainment hub, and this area is both heavily occupied by pedestrians and vehicles.
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	X	Surrounding businesses have informed the City that they are experiencing issues with waste and maintenance, vandalism and antisocial behaviour.
Strategic alignment	✓	Aligns to connect with existing support services and linking people to long term opportunities.

### 9.3 Consultation with stakeholders surrounding James Street carpark

The City engaged with the main stakeholders surrounding the James Street carpark. Records of consultation are included as Attachment 11.

All surrounding stakeholders were invited to the consultation workshop held on 2 September 2019.

#### 9.2.1 Summary of consultation

##### Current Issues

Stakeholders advised that they are currently experiencing issues in the area. Some of the current issues include:

- People entering premises to use toileting facilities, once inside the premises people use facilities to wash hair and clothes;
- Antisocial behaviour;
- People sleeping on veranda's and courtyard of premises; and
- Graffiti.

##### Advantages of Site Use

Stakeholders were asked to advise what advantages they see to using this site. Advantages include:

- Site is easily accessed;
- Close to Police Station; and
- Good amenities i.e. public toilet, bins and lighting.

##### Disadvantage to Site Use

Stakeholders were asked to advise what advantages they see to using this site. Disadvantages include:

- Site is located in the heart of the City's entertainment hub;
- Site is very visible;
- Site is close to bars and clubs; and
- Site is very open and there is no shelter.

##### Main Concerns of Proposed Site Use

Stakeholders were asked what their main concerns were if this site was proposed for use. Concerns expressed included:

- Implications to businesses surrounding the site;
- Perception of safety for customers accessing the surrounding businesses and staff;
- Concerned with complaints being associated with surrounding stakeholders;
- Perception that antisocial behaviour or vandalism would be as a result of the Accreditation Process; and
- Parking is limited in the area, by using this site there would less parking options in the area.

Stakeholders agreed that this site was not suitable for service delivery and had concerns if this was the chosen site for service delivery.

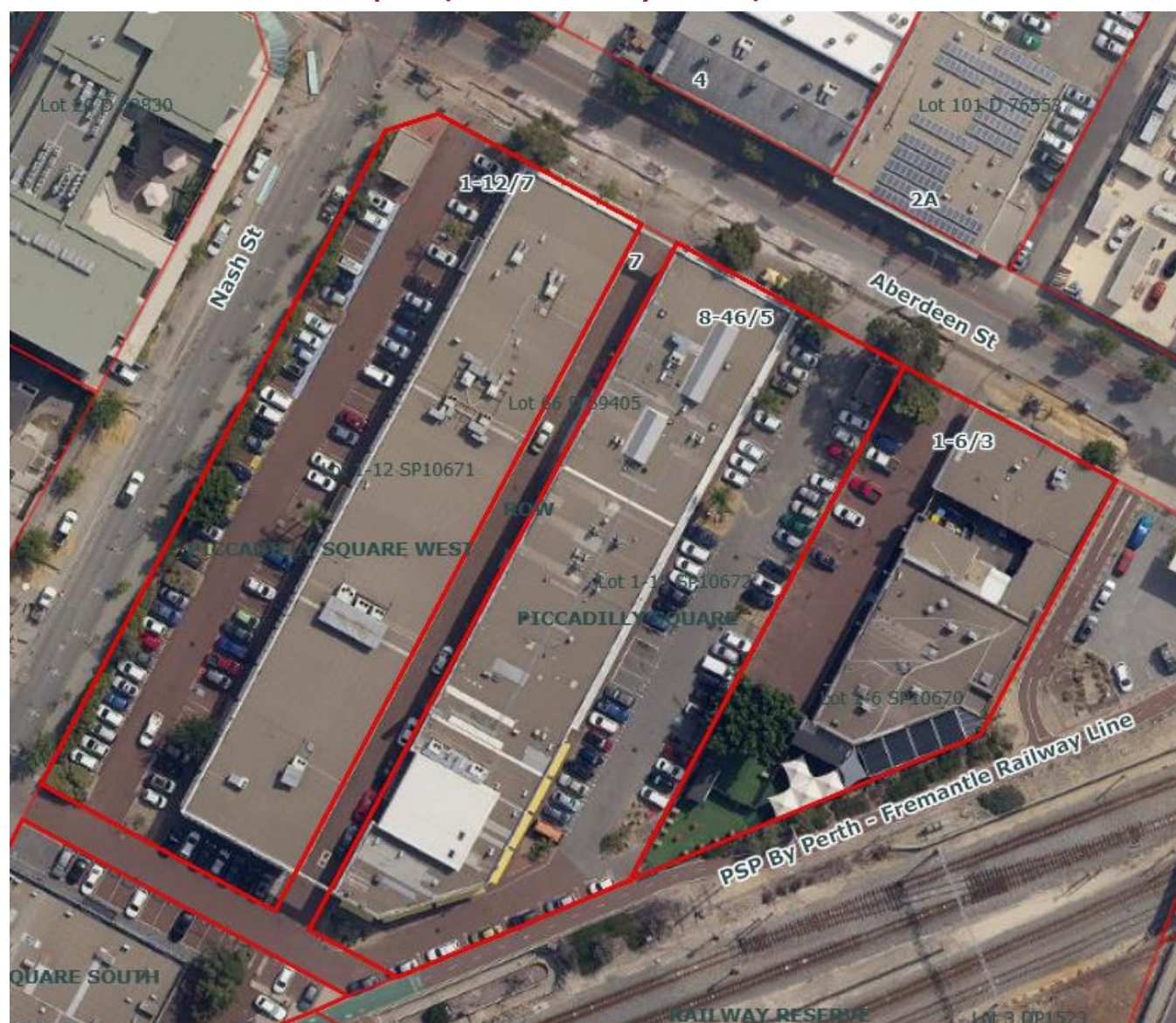
#### 9.4 Rating

Criteria	Score
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	1
Proximity to residential and businesses	0
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	1
Accessibility	0
Sustainability and consistency of service support	0
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	1
Dignity in receiving support	0
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	0
Strategic alignment	1
<b>Total Score</b>	<b>4</b>

#### 9.5 Recommendation

It is recommended that this site is not used for service delivery. The site is in the heart of the City's entertainment hub, it does not meet the criteria as requested by service providers and is not supported by engaged stakeholders.

## 10. Aberdeen Street carpark (outside Tranby Centre)



**Diagram 6: Aerial view of 5 Aberdeen Street carpark**

The carpark located at 5 Aberdeen Street was the most popular site suggested by the services providers via the consultation workshop. The carpark is located outside Uniting Care West's Tranby Centre which is one of the main homeless engagement hubs located in the Perth inner city. The carpark is privately owned and the City would require an MOU or partnership agreement to use this site.

### 10.2 Assessment against criteria identified

Criteria	Does this site meet the criteria	Details
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	✓	The site is located directly outside Tranby Centre – Uniting Care West's Homeless Engagement Hub.  Close to other support services around Piccadilly Square.
Proximity to residential and businesses	X	This site is surrounded by businesses which operate both during standard business hours and after hours.

		The nearest residential accommodation is nearby within the Salvation Army accommodation centre 'The Beacon'.
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.	✓	The site has: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>➤ Lighting; and</li> <li>➤ Bins.</li> </ul> There is no power onsite, toilets or water.
Accessibility	X	The site is close to Mclver Station and is easily accessible via the train line.  While entry in and out of the carpark for people receiving the services would be easily accessible, there is a risk to cars entering and exiting the carpark at similar times.
Sustainability and consistency of service support	X	The site is privately owned; therefore, an MOU or partnership agreement would be required to use the carpark. The site is used to service the businesses surrounding the carpark and is operated via a permit system which grants parking access to permit holders 24 hours, seven days a week.
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	✓	The site is directly outside Tranby Centre. This presents an opportunity for Tranby Centre outreach support staff to attend the site and connect people experiencing homelessness to longer term sustainable services.
Dignity in receiving support	X	The site would be visible from vehicles and pedestrians using Aberdeen Street and people entering and exiting the carpark. Service Delivery would be visible from people using the train.
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	X	There is currently a lot of antisocial behaviours and issues with waste and maintenance and vandalism in this area.
Strategic alignment	✓	Aligns to connect with existing support services and linking people to long term opportunities.

### 10.3 Consultation with stakeholders surround 5 Aberdeen Street carpark

The City engaged with stakeholders surrounding the carpark within 5 Aberdeen Street and those located at 3 and 7 Aberdeen Street.

The City engaged with nine stakeholders surrounding the site. The City does not have a record of consultation as stakeholders submitted two objection notices – included as Attachment 12 and 13.

The City contacted stakeholders located at 5 Aberdeen Street via the Strata manager. All businesses in the area were informed of the consultation however not everyone attended the consultation workshop held on 3 September 2019. The City also conducted one to one meetings with stakeholders.



### 10.2.1 Summary of consultation

The City met with stakeholders to discuss the Homeless Services Accreditation Process. At this meeting, stakeholders expressed their concerns regarding the issues they are experiencing on a daily basis in the area. Issues expressed included people sleeping rough in the area, vandalism to buildings, threatening behaviour towards staff and customers accessing the businesses and a strong presence of drugs in the area.

The stakeholders were frustrated and it was not possible to ask proposed questions for the engagement session, rather an opportunity to listen and hear their concerns and frustrations. The stakeholders presented an Objection Notice (Attachment 12) to the City in the days after the meeting. An action from the meeting was for stakeholders to inform the Strata manager of 5 Aberdeen Street if they were supportive of service delivery being conducted the carpark. On Wednesday, 11 September 2019, the City received advice from the Strata Manager that the stakeholders within 5 Aberdeen Street were not supportive of this site being used for service delivery. The stakeholders submitted a formal Notice of Objection (Attachment 13) to the City.

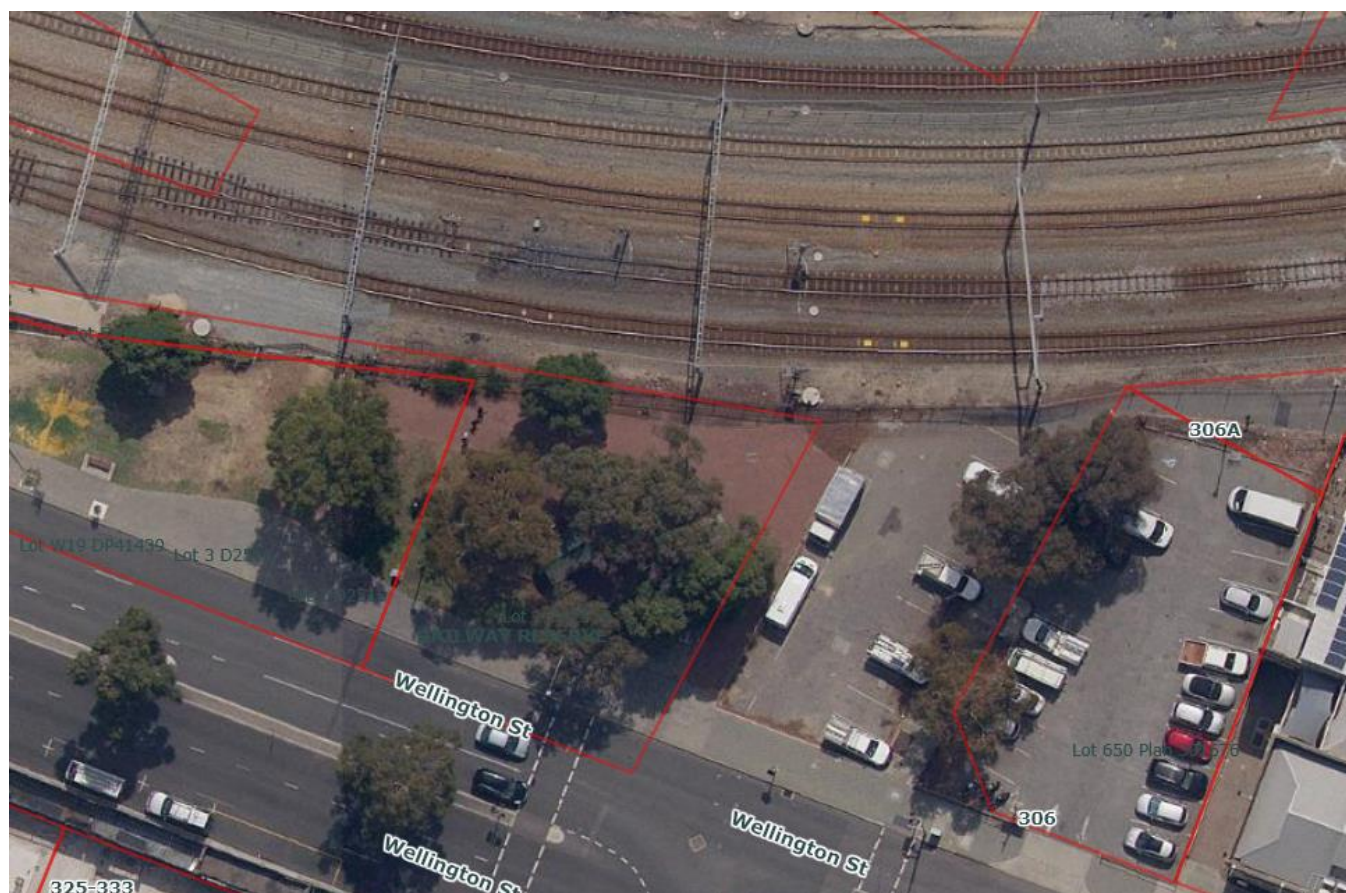
### 10.4 Rating

Criteria	Score
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	1
Proximity to residential and businesses	0
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	1
Accessibility	0
Sustainability and consistency of service support	0
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	1
Dignity in receiving support	0
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	0
Strategic alignment	1
<b>Total Score</b>	<b>4</b>

### 10.5 Recommendation

It is recommended that this site is not used for service delivery. The City has received two notices of objections and there is currently issues with anti-social behaviour, vandalism and waste and maintenance. It should also be noted, that the City would need to secure a partnership agreement with the owners of the carpark to use the site for service delivery.

## 11. Wellington Street/Pier Street site



**Diagram 7: Aerial view of corner of Wellington Street/Pier Street site**

The Wellington/Pier Street site is a current site of service delivery. Service providers have been operating from this site for a number of years. There is upcoming redevelopment planned to commence on this site in October / November 2019. The City has received complaints of service providers impeding pedestrian footpaths in the area and cars parking on the grassed area. It has become evident that this site is not suitable for service delivery due to the size of the site.

### 11.2 Assessment against criteria identified

Criteria	Does this site meet the criteria	Details
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	✓	The site is near Tranby Centre – Uniting Care West's Homeless Engagement Hub.  Close to other support services which operate from a nearby Western Power site.
Proximity to residential and businesses	X	This site is opposite a hostel which provides short term accommodation to international visitors.  The site is not directly located next to any other businesses.
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	✓	The site has: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>➤ Power;</li> <li>➤ Seating;</li> <li>➤ Lighting; and</li> </ul>

		<p>➤ Bins.</p> <p>There are no toilets onsite but the City owns toilets close by on Pier Street.</p>
Accessibility	✓	The site is close to McIver Station and is easily accessible via the train line. The site is easily accessed via the CAT buses.
Sustainability and consistency of service support	X	There is planned redevelopment for this site which affects the consistency of service delivery. Part of this site is owned by the Public Transport Authority (PTA) therefore an MOU or partnership agreement would need to be agreed upon between the City and the PTA.
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	✓	The site is nearby Tranby Centre. This presents an opportunity for Tranby Centre outreach support staff to attend the site and connect people experiencing homelessness to longer term sustainable services.
Dignity in receiving support	X	<p>The site is very visible from both pedestrian and vehicle traffic using Wellington Street and Pier Street.</p> <p>Service delivery would be visible from people using the train as the site is located directly next to a train line and by guest residing in the hostel.</p>
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	X	There is currently issues with antisocial behaviour and waste and maintenance surrounding this site.
Strategic alignment	✓	Aligns to connect with existing support services and linking people to long term opportunities.

### 11.3 Consultation with stakeholders surrounding Wellington Street/Pier Street site

The City engaged with the main stakeholders surrounding the Wellington Street/Pier Street site. Records of consultation are included as Attachment 14 and 15.

#### 11.2.1 Summary of consultation

##### Current Issues

Stakeholders advised that they are currently experiencing issues in the area. Some of the current issues include:

- Guest being verbally abused;
- Staff have been physically assaulted;
- Bad ratings via online platforms;
- Regular complaints from guests;
- Waste and maintenance including needles;
- Vandalism to building;
- Have hired an escort and security company (cost approximately \$55,000 per year) to escort staff to cars in the evenings; and

- Service providers currently operating from the site impeding pathways and roads.

### Advantages of Site Use

Stakeholders were asked to advise what advantages they see to using this site. Advantages include:

- Site is within the central hub of Perth city; and
- Close to other support services.

### Disadvantage to Site Use

Stakeholders were asked to advise what advantages they see to using this site. Disadvantages include:

- Lack of amenities on site i.e. toilet and space; and
- Site is very visible to traffic along Wellington and Pier Street and guest residing in the hostel.

### Main Concerns of Proposed Site Use

Stakeholders were asked what their main concerns were if this site was proposed for use. Concerns expressed included:

- Safety to staff and guests residing within the hostel;
- Implications to pedestrians using the area;
- Reputational risk; and
- Implications to tourism.

One stakeholder was supportive of this site being used for service delivery and one stakeholder was not supportive.

## 11.4 Rating

Criteria	Score
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	1
Proximity to residential and businesses	0
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.	1
Accessibility	1
Sustainability and consistency of service support	0
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	1
Dignity in receiving support	0
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	0
Strategic alignment	1
<b>Total Score</b>	<b>5</b>

## 11.5 Recommendation

It is recommended that this site is not used for service delivery. There is planned redevelopment for this site, therefore the City could not ensure consistency of service delivery. It is also evident that this site does not have enough space for service providers to deliver services, in addition to current antisocial and waste issues particularly on current service delivery days.



## 12.Ozone Reserve



**Diagram 8: Aerial view of Ozone Reserve**

### 12.2 Assessment against criteria identified

Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	X	The site is not located near any of the Homeless Engagement Hubs within Perth city.
Proximity to residential and businesses	X	This site is opposite an international hotel and apartment block.
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	✓	<p>The site has:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>➤ Seating;</li> <li>➤ Lighting; and</li> <li>➤ Bins.</li> </ul> <p>There is limited lighting available on site and no power.</p>
Accessibility	✓	The site is easily accessible via buses which run along Adelaide Terrace. All buses which operate along the terrace are free of charge.

Sustainability and consistency of service support	<b>X</b>	The site is owned by the City of Perth. The site is not located near any Homeless Engagement Hubs which implicates the sustainability of service continuity from this site as people accessing the services will not travel.
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	<b>X</b>	The site is not located nearby Homelessness Engagement Hubs within Perth city, there would be limited opportunity to link people to pathways from crisis support to longer term services.
Dignity in receiving support	<b>X</b>	The site is very visible from Adelaide Terrace and other surrounding roads. Service delivery would be visible from guest residing in the hotel and community members accessing the reserve.
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	<b>X</b>	There is currently issues with waste and maintenance surrounding this site.
Strategic alignment	<b>✓</b>	Aligns to connect with existing support services and linking people to long term opportunities.

### 12.3 Consultation with stakeholders surrounding the Ozone Reserve

The City engaged one stakeholder surrounding the site. Record of consultation is included as Attachment 16.

#### 12.2.1 Summary of consultation

##### Current Issues

The stakeholder advised that they are currently experiencing issues in the area. Some of the current issues include:

- People using their power;
- People entering the premises to charge phones; and
- Complaints from guests that they feel intimidated.

##### Advantages of Site Use

The stakeholder advised they did not see any advantages to using this site.

##### Disadvantage to Site Use

The stakeholder was asked to advise what disadvantages they see to using this site. Disadvantages include:

- Site is the access route to the riverfront;
- Hotel rooms overlook the site; and
- Implication to apartment tenancies.

##### Main Concerns of Proposed Site Use

The stakeholder was asked what their main concerns were if this site was proposed for use. Concerns expressed included:

- Implications to business; and
- Activations in the surrounding area would be impacted.

The stakeholder advised that they are not supportive of the site being used for service delivery.

## 12.4 Rating

Criteria	Score
Proximity to Homeless Engagement Hubs	0
Proximity to residential and businesses	0
Existing or potential resourcing of site amenities (including lighting, water, power, CCTV, access, toilets, bins, etc.)	1
Accessibility	1
Sustainability and consistency of service support	0
Pathways from crisis support to longer-term support options	0
Dignity in receiving support	0
Existing anti-social behaviour, waste and maintenance issues.	0
Strategic alignment	1
<b>Total Score</b>	<b>3</b>

## 12.5 Recommendation

This site is not recommended for service delivery. This site is strongly opposed by the nearby stakeholder due to existing impacts of homelessness and rough sleeping. This site is located some distance away from other support services and homeless engagement hubs and does not sufficiently meet the criteria as requested by service providers.

## 13. Conclusion

Based on consultation with stakeholders and the ratings of each shortlisted outlined in this report, it is recommended that one site be considered for service delivery:

- Moore Street Site (next to train line) is the preferred site for service delivery;

It is recommended that the Development WA Land – City Farm Place be used as a contingency site for service delivery pending further discussions with Development WA.

It is intended that service delivery will commence from the preferred site in January/February 2020.

### 13.2 Considerations for service delivery from Moore Street site

The current amenities available at the Moore Street site (next to train lines) are:

- Power;
- Toilet; and
- Water.

The amenities required for this site are:

- Bins;
- Lighting; and
- Security.

To ensure this site is suitable for service delivery, the City would need to insert additional bins and cleansing services, lighting, and security.

## Bins

Bins are very limited in the area. Through consultation with the City's Waste and Cleansing Business Unit, the details and associated costs for additional bins and cleansing services are outlined below:

The bins would be emptied 5 times a week. The bins would also need to be secured within some temporary fencing. The Moore Street Site already has a fencing structure which would be suitable for this purpose.

## Lighting

Street lighting is available via Moore Street, however additional lighting would be required. The City's Commercial Parking Services Unit have access to a lighting tower trailer which could be transported to the site. The lighting tower is currently stored at Elder Street carpark and is only used a few times a year. The Commercial Parking Business Unit have advised that the Community Services Unit could have access to the lighting tower. The lighting tower operates using diesel. If this lighting tower was not use, an alternative lighting source would be required.

Within the terms and conditions for service providers to use the site, both cleaning rubbish and securing the bins and lighting tower would be required once service delivery has ceased.

## Security

Security would be required to oversee the transition of service providers and to assist to alleviate concerns of surrounding stakeholders. It is proposed that service providers be used for the first 3 months initially. After 3 months, this service would be reviewed.

## Traffic Management

The Perth Transport Authority (PTA) have indicated their intention to redevelop the Moore Street crossing in 2020. The works are proposed to create a 'Cul de Sac' on Moore Street to stop vehicle access across the train lines. PTA have not confirmed when the works will commence or be complete. PTA have closed Moore Street since October 2019 however there is no traffic management in place to redirect vehicles if they access Moore Street. As a result, to ensure that no vehicles access the site while service delivery is being conducted, traffic management is required to redirect vehicles. The costing table below include estimate costs for traffic management for a 4 hour period, including the development of a traffic management plan for a total of 6 months from January to June 2020.

## Costings

The table below outlines the estimate budget required to use the Moore Street site:

Item	Cost (12 months)
Infrastructure – 1 x 240 landfill bin	\$1285
Infrastructure – 1 x 240L co-mingled bin	\$840
Service – 2 security guard's x 4 hours for PM service delivery (3 months only)	\$18,796
Infrastructure – drink fountain Service – Installation of drink fountain	\$12,000
Product – Diesel to operate lighting tower	\$10,000
Infrastructure – Lighting tower (Solar LED – quote based on 12 months hire)	\$19,008



Service – Traffic Management and Plan	\$82,417.18
<b>Total Cost</b>	<b>\$144,346.18</b>

The funds outlined in the table above are not budgeted within the City's financial budget 2019/2020. The funds will be sourced through savings identified across the organisation.

### 13.3 Considerations for service delivery from the Development WA land opposite St Bartholomew's

Development WA's Land – Perth City Farm is proposed as a contingency site for service delivery pending further discussions with Development WA. The current amenities available at the Development WA land opposite St Bart's site are:

- Lighting.

The amenities required for this site are:

- Bins and cleansing services;
- Power;
- Toilets;
- Security; and
- Water.

To ensure this site is suitable for service delivery, the City would need to insert additional bins and cleansing services, power, toilets, security and water.

#### Bins

The considerations regarding bins are outlined in 13.1 and would also be applicable for this site. The City would need to implement a temporary fencing fixture to secure the bins.

#### Power

The City has access to generators which can be used to provide power to service providers. The generators are currently stored at the City's depot and are managed by the City's Plant and Equipment Business Unit. The Plant and Equipment Business Unit have indicated that the Community Services Business Unit could have access to a generator. Generators require petrol or diesel to operate.

The City would be required to secure the generator when it is not being used by service providers. Given that services would be conducted after 7pm, there would be no City staff available to remove the generator from the site, therefore a container would be required to secure the generator. The cost for securing a 10ft container for one year would be \$2,112.

Within the terms and conditions for service providers to use the site, both cleaning rubbish and securing the bins and generator would be required once service delivery has ceased.

#### Toilets

While toilets are not available at the current site of service delivery, through consultation with stakeholders surrounding the area, there was concern with regards to people toileting in public places if a toilet was not provided. The cost of hiring a toilet from 12months would be approximately \$2858 plus GST. This price is inclusive of delivery and weekly servicing.

## Security

Security would be required to oversee the transition of service providers and to assist to alleviate concerns of surrounding stakeholders. It is proposed that service providers be used for the first 3 months initially. After 3 months, this service would be reviewed.

## Water

There is no current connection to water onsite. As a result, an additional sub meter from the Water Corporation would be required. Once a connection is established, a drinking fountain can be installed. There would be an ongoing utility cost for water use.

## Costings

The City intends to submit a formal proposal to Development WA seeking use of the land and financial contribution towards amenities. The total cost of amenities for this site are outlined in the table below:

Item	Cost (12 months)
Infrastructure – 1 x 240 landfill bin	\$1285
Infrastructure – 1 x 240L co-mingled bin	\$840
Infrastructure – temporary fencing	\$900
Infrastructure - Container to store generator	\$2,112
Product – petrol or diesel for generator	\$10,000
Infrastructure – drink fountain	\$12,000
Service – Installation of drink fountain	
Infrastructure - Toilet	\$3,143
Service – 2 security guard's x 4 hours for PM service delivery (3 months only)	\$18,796
<b>Total Cost</b>	<b>\$49,076</b>

### 13.4 Next Steps

It is intended that Approval will be sought from the City's Commissioners to use the preferred site. The intent is that the Moore Street site (next to train line) be used in the first instance if the City receives feedback from people accessing the service, people delivering the service, or those closely located that the site is not appropriate, then the second site of service delivery will be pursued.

The City will submit a formal proposal to the Development WA to use the Development WA land opposite St Bartholomew's as the second preferred site.

The Accreditation Process is intended to be launched in December 2019 with services operating from the designated site by January / February 2020.

**Agenda  
Item 6.6**

**Agreement for Installation of Catenary Anchor Points to Private  
Buildings as Part of the East End Revitalisation Program**

---

**Recommendation:**

***That Council AUTHORISES the Chief Executive Officer to negotiate and execute a final agreement between the City and various buildings owners, to achieve a suitable outcome on behalf of the City of Perth for the installation of catenary wiring systems as part of the East End Revitalisation Program.***

FILE REFERENCE:	P1033804
REPORTING OFFICER:	Lucy Wilson, Urban Designer
RESPONSIBLE UNIT:	Infrastructure and Assets
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Infrastructure and Operations
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	26 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Nil

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |

**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:****Legislation**

N/A

***City of Perth Act 2016*****Objects of the City of Perth**

8(1)(d) - to continuously improve the services and facilities provided to the community, visitors and tourists

**Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications****Strategic Community Plan**

Strategic Priority - Built Environment

**Policy**

Policy No and Name:

10.9 – City of Perth Common Seal and Document Signing Authority

**Purpose and Background:**

The East End Revitalisation Program, which will improve the environment, character and permeability of Hay, Pier and Irwin Streets, ensuring they are great places to be as well as being safe and easy to get around, was endorsed by Council at the Ordinary Council Meeting held on **29 May 2018**. Following this the detailed design, including associated cost estimates and stakeholder engagement strategy was endorsed by Council on **30 April 2019**.

This report is to request that Council authorise the Chief Executive Officer to negotiate and execute final agreement between the City and various building owners within the East End Revitalisation Program area to achieve a suitable outcome on behalf of the City of Perth. This will facilitate the installation of catenary wiring systems (overhead wiring) that supports lighting and temporary artwork as outlined within the East End Revitalisation Program 2018 Masterplan.

**Details:**

As part of the East End Revitalisation Program catenary systems have been included to allow for permeant festoon style lighting and allow for events based activities such as temporary artwork.

Since receiving Council approval in April 2019, the City has been liaising with various building owners throughout the East End Revitalisation Program area to facilitate the installation of catenary wiring via anchor points to privately owned buildings within the east end. It is estimated that agreement will be required from between two and five building owners within the East End Revitalisation Masterplan area.

The life expectancy of the catenary system is 20 – 25 years, and during this time maintenance will be undertaken by the City as required. The agreement also ensures that building owners must reinstate the catenary if any works to the building require its temporary removal.

**Stakeholder Engagement:**

The East End Revitalisation 2018 Masterplan has been through three phases of community consultation in 2014, 2017 and 2018. The consultation was presented to Council in April 2019.

Ongoing consultation with the required building owners will occur as part of the legal agreement.



**Financial Implications:**

There are no financial implications related to this report.

**Comments:**

The installation of overhead catenary systems is included within the East End Revitalisation Program 2018 Masterplan, and the City is now working through final agreements with the required building owners to allow installation of the catenary wiring.

When Policy 10.9 – City of Perth Common Seal and Document Signing Authority, is next reviewed, the limitation on the CEO signing documents that have a commitment period over 10 years without Council approval will be reviewed to ensure the limitation does not cause unnecessary Administration inefficiencies.

**Agenda  
Item 6.7**

**Financial Statements and Financial Activity Statement for the  
Period Ended 30 September 2019**

---

**Recommendation:**

***That Council RECEIVES the Financial Statements and the Financial Activity Statement for the period ended 30 September 2019 as detailed in Attachment 6.7A of this report.***

FILE REFERENCE:	P1014149-25
REPORTING OFFICER:	Neil Jackson, Acting Senior Management Accountant
REPORTING UNIT:	Finance
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Corporate Services
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	11 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Attachment 6.7A - Financial Statements and Financial Activity Statement for the period ended 30 September 2019

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |

**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:**

<b>Legislation</b>	Section 6.4(1) and (2) of the <i>Local Government Act 1995</i> Regulation 34(1) of the <i>Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations</i>
<b>City of Perth Act 2016</b>	<b>Objects of the City of Perth</b> 8(1)(d) - to continuously improve the services and facilities provided to the community, visitors and tourists
<b>Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications</b>	<b>Strategic Community Plan</b> Leadership

**Policy**

Policy No and Name: N/A

**Comments:**

The Financial Activity Statement commentary compares the actual results for the three months to 30 September 2019 with the budget approved by Council on **23 July 2019**.

**FINANCIAL ACTIVITY STATEMENT FOR THE THREE MONTHS TO  
30 SEPTEMBER 2019**

**REPORT OF VARIANCES TO BUDGET**

**This report compares the actual performance for the three months to 30 September 2019 to the 2019/20 Budget adopted by Council on 23 July 2019, and amended on 24 September 2019.**

**Operating Revenue**

- Parking revenue for the year to date was \$18.7 million, which was \$145,000 under the budget. The variance relates to Open Air car parks (\$169,000), and Kerbside parking (\$26,000) underperforming offset by Undercover parking being above budget \$58,000.
- Fines and costs were \$2.4 million, being \$77,000 above budget for the year to date. The variance relates to higher than anticipated revenue from Parking fines and penalties.
- Rubbish collection revenue was \$9.5 million, or \$101,000 above budget, relating mainly to additional recycling revenue.
- Investment Income and Interest was \$215,000 under the budget due to timing differences in rates arrears and instalment interest (\$74,000), municipal fund interest (\$212,000), offset by reserves interest being over budget. The reduction in the cash rate has also impacted on the performance of interest income.

**Operating Expenditure**

- Employee costs for the year to date were \$20.5 million, being \$160,000 under the budget. This is mostly a timing difference due to staff turnover and vacant positions.
- Materials and Contracts were \$2.9 million under the budget as a result of underspend in Properties maintenance (\$325,000), Infrastructure and IT maintenance (\$792,000) along with timing variances in contractors and consultants for a number of projects totalling (\$1.2 million).
- Depreciation and Amortisation was over the budget by 2% or \$174,000.
- Other expenditure was \$933,000 under budget for the year to date due mainly to timing differences in donations and sponsorship payments.

**Investing Activities**

- Capital expenditure was \$10.2 million under budget for the year to date as detailed below.



**FINANCIAL ACTIVITY STATEMENT FOR THE THREE MONTHS TO  
30 SEPTEMBER 2019**

**REPORT OF VARIANCES TO BUDGET**

<b>Capital expenditure Variance for the period to September 2019</b>				
<b>Details</b>	<b>Revised Budget 2019/20</b>	<b>Year to Date</b>		
		<b>Actual</b>	<b>Budget</b>	<b>Variance</b>
Wellington Square Enhancement	5,916,345	193,578	97,341	96,237
East End Revitalisation	4,191,775	92,854	941,553	(848,699)
Perth Convention & Exhibition Centre - Subsidence Rectification	4,000,000	60	22,941	(22,881)
Integrated Parking Management and Enforcement System	697,071	22,425	889,313	(866,888)
Bollard Replacement in Hay & Murray St Malls	1,438,311	8,744	400,000	(391,256)
Lighting - Council House Upgrades	1,596,700	43,540	141,943	(98,403)
Digital Workplace Enhancements	855,126	22,537	191,226	(168,689)
2-Way Street Projects	512,153	95,263	183,000	(87,737)
St Georges Tce ( Irwin — Victoria St) Lighting - Upgrade	172,290	5,441	239,181	(233,740)
Spring Street Pedestrian Crossing	242,362	5,955	39,310	(33,355)
HRIS System Review and Implementation	143,279	50,520	143,279	(92,759)
Projects with no spending YTD	1,177,536	-	-	-
All other projects	33,931,390	1,566,485	8,977,393	(7,410,908)
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>54,874,338</b>	<b>2,107,402</b>	<b>12,266,480</b>	<b>(10,159,078)</b>

**Financing Activities**

- Transfers to Reserves were over budget by \$50,000 due to higher interest income on Reserve funds.
- Transfers from Reserves were under budget by \$27,000 due to timing variances of projects funded from Reserve funds

**FINANCIAL ACTIVITY STATEMENT FOR THE THREE MONTHS TO  
30 SEPTEMBER 2019**

**REPORT OF VARIANCES TO BUDGET**

**Amounts sourced from Rates**

- Rates revenue raised was \$408,000 or 0.4% under budget due to timing differences for interim rates, back rates and Heritage Incentive scheme payments.

## CITY OF PERTH

## FINANCIAL ACTIVITY STATEMENT for the period ended 30 September 2019

	Revised Budget 2019/20	Actual YTD 30-Sep-19	Revised Budget YTD 30-Sep-19	Variance YTD 30-Sep-19
	\$	\$	\$	\$
<b>Proceeds from Operating Activities</b>				
<b>Operating Revenue</b>				
Parking Fees	73,201,532	18,653,157	18,798,652	(145,496)
Fines and Costs	9,057,395	2,393,251	2,315,923	77,327
Investment Income and Interest	5,012,305	1,336,527	1,551,466	(214,939)
Community Service Fees	1,666,270	429,587	416,567	13,019
Rubbish Collection	10,099,700	9,451,701	9,351,200	100,501
Rentals and Hire Charges	5,212,039	1,054,849	1,304,299	(249,449)
Recurrent Grants	1,427,431	253,316	248,108	5,209
Contributions, Donations and Reimbursements	862,567	257,563	184,892	72,671
Other Income	4,385,655	1,926,698	1,681,357	245,341
Distribution from TPRC	350,000	0	0	0
	<b>111,274,894</b>	<b>35,756,649</b>	<b>35,852,465</b>	<b>(95,816)</b>
<b>Less: Operating Expenditure</b>				
Employee Costs	83,404,019	20,511,606	20,670,026	158,420
Materials and Contracts	53,499,590	9,372,584	12,224,161	2,851,577
Utilities	3,244,992	668,436	819,591	151,156
Insurance Expenditure	1,040,519	276,249	260,380	(15,869)
Depreciation and Amortisation	35,541,567	9,059,123	8,885,391	(173,732)
Interest Expenses	573,408	171,880	171,397	(482)
Loss on Disposal of Assets	1,769,729	332,515	442,432	109,917
Expense Provisions	655,791	181,938	163,948	(17,990)
Other Expenditure	25,527,828	6,108,263	7,040,982	932,719
	<b>205,257,444</b>	<b>46,682,593</b>	<b>50,678,309</b>	<b>3,995,716</b>
Add back Depreciation	(35,541,567)	(9,059,123)	(8,885,391)	173,732
Less: Movement in Liabilities associated with Restricted Cash	5,808,466			
(Loss) / Profit on Disposals	(1,769,729)	(332,515)	(442,432)	(109,917)
	<b>173,754,614</b>	<b>37,290,955</b>	<b>41,350,485</b>	<b>4,059,530</b>
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit) from Operations</b>	<b>(62,479,720)</b>	<b>(1,534,306)</b>	<b>(5,498,020)</b>	<b>3,963,715</b>
<b>Investing Activities</b>				
Capital Grants	1,191,862	23,098	242,253	(219,155)
Capital Expenditure	(54,874,338)	(2,107,402)	(12,266,480)	10,159,077
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets/Investments	1,325,391	314,721	334,071	(19,350)
<b>Sub-total Investing Activities</b>	<b>(52,357,084)</b>	<b>(1,769,583)</b>	<b>(11,690,156)</b>	<b>9,920,572</b>
<b>Financing Activities</b>				
Repayment of Borrowings	(6,904,163)	(2,668,199)	(2,668,199)	0
Transfers to Reserves	(52,067,823)	(8,979,586)	(8,930,000)	(49,586)
Transfer from Reserves	48,581,924	18,502,985	18,530,000	(27,015)
<b>Sub-total Financing Activities</b>	<b>(10,390,062)</b>	<b>6,855,200</b>	<b>6,931,801</b>	<b>(76,601)</b>
Add: Opening Funds	34,052,456	39,628,208	39,628,208	0
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit) before Rates</b>	<b>(91,174,410)</b>	<b>43,179,519</b>	<b>29,371,833</b>	<b>13,807,686</b>
Amount Sourced from Rates	96,419,628	96,217,552	96,625,166	(407,614)
<b>Closing Funds</b>	<b>5,245,218</b>	<b>139,397,071</b>	<b>125,996,999</b>	<b>13,400,072</b>

## CITY OF PERTH

## CURRENT POSITION AS AT THE END OF THE PERIOD 30 September 2019

Description	Revised Budget 2019/20	Actual YTD 30-Sep-19	Revised Budget YTD 30-Sep-19	Variance YTD 30-Sep-19
<b>Current Assets</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
Cash and Cash Equivalents	6,964,785	26,608,360	28,197,788	(1,589,428)
Deposits and Prepayments	4,787,964	16,985,369	22,787,964	(5,802,595)
Money Market Investments - Municipal Funds	5,498,142	79,545,401	64,948,142	14,597,259
Money Market Investments - Restricted Funds	111,016,948	92,174,793	85,616,948	6,557,845
Trade and Other Receivables	13,551,253	54,288,827	57,390,652	(3,101,825)
Inventories	920,355	828,363	920,355	(91,992)
<b>Total Current Assets</b>	<b>142,739,447</b>	<b>270,431,113</b>	<b>259,861,849</b>	<b>10,569,264</b>
<b>Current Liabilities</b>				
Trade and Other Payables	18,532,986	37,068,375	41,203,607	(4,135,232)
Employee Entitlements	3,448,217	11,267,713	10,448,217	819,496
Provisions	7,944,295	26,870	44,295	(17,425)
Borrowings	8,778,971	4,892,212	5,778,971	(886,759)
<b>Total Current Liabilities</b>	<b>38,704,469</b>	<b>53,255,170</b>	<b>57,475,090</b>	<b>(4,219,920)</b>
<b>Working Capital Position Brought Forward</b>	<b>104,034,978</b>	<b>217,175,943</b>	<b>202,386,759</b>	<b>14,789,184</b>
Deduct Restricted Cash Holdings	(111,016,948)	(92,174,793)	(85,616,948)	(6,557,845)
Add Current Liabilities not expected to clear	3,448,217	9,503,709	3,448,217	6,055,492
Add Current Borrowings	8,778,971	4,892,212	5,778,971	(886,759)
<b>Current Funds Position Brought Forward</b>	<b>5,245,218</b>	<b>139,397,071</b>	<b>125,996,999</b>	<b>13,400,072</b>

<b>Net Cash on Hand</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
Cash On Hand	6,964,785	26,608,360	28,197,788	(1,589,428)
Money Market Investments	116,515,090	171,720,194	150,565,090	21,155,104
<b>Funds on Hand</b>	<b>123,479,875</b>	<b>198,328,554</b>	<b>178,762,878</b>	<b>19,565,676</b>
<b>Analysis of Funds on Hand</b>				
Reserves	111,016,948	92,174,793	85,616,948	6,557,845
Provisions	11,392,512	11,294,583	10,492,512	802,071
General Funds	1,070,415	94,859,178	82,653,418	12,205,760
<b>Funds on Hand</b>	<b>123,479,875</b>	<b>198,328,554</b>	<b>178,762,878</b>	<b>19,565,676</b>

## **EXPLANATORY NOTES – FINANCIAL ACTIVITY STATEMENT**

### **BACKGROUND**

- Regulation 34 of the Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996 was amended effective from 1 July 2005.
- The amendment prescribes a monthly Financial Activity Statement (FAS) reporting the sources and application of funds, as set out in the Rate Setting Statement which is included in the Annual Budget.

### **PURPOSE**

- The FAS reports the actual financial performance of the City in relation to its adopted budget, which has been structured on financial viability and sustainability principles.
- The FAS is intended to act as a guide to Council of the impact of financial activities and the reasons for major variances to the annual budget estimates.

### **PRESENTATION**

- Regulation 34 prescribes the minimum detail to be included in the FAS. These are listed below.
  - Annual Budget estimates, and approved revisions to these, are to be included for comparison purposes.
  - Actual amounts of income and expenditure to the end of the month of the FAS.
  - Material variances between the comparable amounts and commentary on reasons for these.
  - The net current assets at the end of the month to which the FAS relates.
- An explanation of the composition of the net current assets at the end of the month to which the FAS relates; less committed and restricted assets.
- Councils are given the option of adopting a format which is considered most appropriate to their needs. These options are listed below.
  - According to nature and type classification,
  - by program, or
  - by business unit.
- It is recommended that while the information presented by cost objects (programs and activities) or by cost centres (business units) are useful for expense allocation and cost centre accountability purposes, they are less informative and difficult to comprehend in matters of disclosure and less effective in cost management and control.
- The FAS has therefore been presented in the format using nature and type classification as the most meaningful disclosure to the Council and public.

### **FORMAT**

- The FAS is formatted to align with the Rate Setting Statement.
- The first part deals with operating income and expenditure, excluding rate revenue.
- The next classification is the amount spent on capital expenditure and debt repayments.
- The classification 'Financing Activities' provides a statement of sources of funds other than from operating or rates revenue, which are usually associated with capital expenditure.
- Attached to the FAS is a statement of 'Net Current Assets' for the budget and actual expenditure to the end of the month to which the FAS relates.
- Opening and closing funds represent the balance of 'Net Current Assets', not including any funds which are committed or restricted.
- "Committed assets" means revenue unspent but set aside under the annual budget for a specific purpose.
- "Restricted assets" means those assets the uses of which are restricted, wholly or partially, by regulations or other externally imposed requirements", e.g. reserves set aside for specific purposes.
- To avoid duplication in calculating 'Closing Funds on hand', certain balances, such as provisions and borrowings, are also deducted.
- The total Closing Funds on hand are to be taken into account when calculating the amount to be raised by rates each year.
- The classification "Net Cash on Hand" represents the balances of funds held in cash or invested and the analysis into those funds reserved, carried forward or remaining unspent at the end of the month to which the FAS relates.





CITY of PERTH

## **CITY of PERTH**

### **Financial Report**

**For the 3 months ended 30 September 2019**

**CITY OF PERTH  
MUNICIPAL**

*Statement of Comprehensive Income for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019  
(By Program)*

	<i>Note</i>	<i>*Budget 2019/2020</i>	<i>Revised Budget YTD</i>	<i>Actual YTD 30/09/2019</i>	<i>YTD Variance</i>	
<b>OPERATING REVENUE</b>		\$	\$	\$	\$	%
General Purpose Funding Rates		97,492,728	97,450,166	96,976,549	(473,617)	-0.5%
General Purpose Funding Other		4,994,353	1,206,753	1,051,543	(155,210)	-12.9%
Law, Order, Public Safety		85,674	17,412	16,862	(550)	-3.2%
Health		981,000	603,477	662,363	58,886	9.8%
Education and Welfare		1,951,603	487,901	520,687	32,786	6.7%
Housing		885,259	221,315	246,749	25,434	11.5%
Community Amenities		13,033,342	9,933,861	10,051,238	117,377	1.2%
Recreation and Culture		1,767,438	445,536	347,418	(98,118)	-22.0%
Transport		84,507,422	21,687,498	21,518,024	(169,474)	-0.8%
Economic Services		1,116,620	321,405	406,843	85,438	26.6%
Other Property and Services		529,083	102,307	175,927	73,620	72.0%
Total Operating Income		207,344,522	132,477,631	131,974,203	(503,428)	-0.4%
<b>OPERATING EXPENDITURE</b>						
Governance		(7,851,722)	(2,037,986)	(2,021,705)	(16,281)	0.8%
General Purpose Funding		(1,669,591)	(436,869)	(472,744)	35,875	-8.2%
Law, Order, Public Safety		(6,635,762)	(1,637,897)	(1,570,422)	(67,475)	4.1%
Health		(2,467,498)	(580,096)	(446,752)	(133,344)	23.0%
Education and Welfare		(4,580,602)	(1,174,050)	(973,899)	(200,151)	17.0%
Housing		(668,931)	(167,233)	(166,276)	(957)	0.6%
Community Amenities		(28,410,176)	(7,010,037)	(6,103,220)	(906,817)	12.9%
Recreation and Culture		(37,803,006)	(8,652,085)	(7,690,108)	(961,977)	11.1%
Transport		(81,477,431)	(20,190,920)	(19,152,935)	(1,037,985)	5.1%
Economic Services		(18,993,788)	(5,207,130)	(4,446,395)	(760,735)	14.6%
Other Property and Services		(12,929,208)	(3,141,575)	(3,305,622)	164,047	-5.2%
Total Operating Expenditure		(203,487,715)	(50,235,876)	(46,350,078)	(3,885,798)	7.7%
<b>NET FROM OPERATIONS</b>		3,856,807	82,241,755	85,624,125	3,382,370	4.1%
<b>GRANTS/CONTRIBUTIONS</b>						
For the Development of Assets						
- General Purpose Funding		103,000	103,000	-	(103,000)	-100.0%
- Transport		1,088,862	139,253	23,098	(116,155)	-83.4%
Total Grants/Contributions		1,191,862	242,253	23,098	(219,155)	-90.5%
<b>DISPOSAL/WRITE OFF OF ASSETS</b>						
Gain/(Loss) on Disposal of Assets	2	(1,769,729)	(442,432)	(332,515)	109,917	-24.8%
<b>Change in net assets resulting from operations before significant items</b>		3,278,940	82,041,576	85,314,708	3,273,132	4.0%
<b>SIGNIFICANT ITEMS</b>						
Distribution from TPRC		350,000	-	-	-	0.0%
Initial Recognition of Assets		-	-	177	177	0.0%
<b>Change in net assets resulting from operations after significant items</b>		3,628,940	82,041,576	85,314,885	3,273,309	4.0%

\* 2019/2020 Budget adopted by Council on 23 July 2019

**CITY OF PERTH  
MUNICIPAL**

*Statement of Comprehensive Income for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019  
(By Nature or Type)*

	<i>Note</i>	<i>*Budget 2019/2020</i>	<i>Revised Budget YTD</i>	<i>Actual YTD 30/09/2019</i>	<i>YTD Variance</i>	
<b>OPERATING REVENUE</b>		\$	\$	\$	\$	%
Rates		96,419,628	96,625,166	96,217,552	(407,614)	-0.4%
Grants and Contributions for Non Capital Purposes		2,289,998	433,000	510,879	77,879	18.0%
Fees and Charges		102,166,481	33,500,253	33,479,129	(21,124)	-0.1%
Interest and Investment Income		5,012,305	1,551,466	1,336,527	(214,939)	-13.9%
Other Revenue		1,456,110	367,747	430,116	62,369	17.0%
Total Revenue from Operating Activities		207,344,522	132,477,631	131,974,203	(503,428)	-0.4%
<b>OPERATING EXPENDITURE</b>						
Employee Costs		(83,404,020)	(20,670,026)	(20,511,606)	(158,420)	0.8%
Materials and Contracts		(53,499,590)	(12,224,161)	(9,372,584)	(2,851,577)	23.3%
Utilities		(3,244,992)	(819,591)	(668,436)	(151,155)	18.4%
Depreciation and Amortisation		(35,541,567)	(8,885,391)	(9,059,124)	173,733	-2.0%
Interest		(573,408)	(171,397)	(171,880)	483	-0.3%
Insurance		(1,040,519)	(260,380)	(276,249)	15,869	-6.1%
Expenses Provision		(655,791)	(163,948)	(181,938)	17,990	-11.0%
Other Expenses from Ordinary Activities		(25,527,828)	(7,040,982)	(6,108,261)	(932,721)	13.2%
Total Expenses from Ordinary Activities		(203,487,715)	(50,235,876)	(46,350,078)	(3,885,798)	7.7%
Change in Net Assets from Ordinary Activities before Capital Amounts		3,856,807	82,241,755	85,624,125	3,382,370	4.1%
<b>GRANTS/CONTRIBUTIONS</b>						
Grants and Contributions- Capital		1,191,862	242,253	23,098	(219,155)	-90.5%
<b>NET OPERATING SURPLUS</b>		5,048,669	82,484,008	85,647,223	3,163,215	3.8%
<b>DISPOSAL/WRITE OFF OF ASSETS</b>	2	(1,769,729)	(442,432)	(332,515)	109,917	-24.8%
<b>SIGNIFICANT ITEMS</b>						
Distribution from TPRC		350,000	-	-	-	0.0%
Initial Recognition of Assets		-	-	177	177	0.0%
<i>Change in net assets resulting from operations after capital amounts and significant items</i>		3,628,940	82,041,576	85,314,885	3,273,308	4.0%

\* 2019/2020 Budget adopted by Council on 23 July 2019

**CITY OF PERTH  
MUNICIPAL**

*Statement of Financial Position as at 30 September 2019*

	Note	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
<b>CURRENT ASSETS</b>		\$	\$
Cash and Cash Equivalents	11	26,608,360	46,473,723
Deposits/Prepayments	4	16,985,369	1,384,093
Other financial assets at amortised cost	3, 11	171,720,194	108,181,271
Trade and Other Receivables	5	7,967,318	8,541,369
Rates Receivable	1	46,321,509	914,187
Inventories		828,363	829,609
<b>TOTAL CURRENT ASSETS</b>		270,431,113	166,324,252
<b>NON CURRENT ASSETS</b>			
Other financial assets at amortised cost	3	2,447,453	2,448,395
Financial assets at fair value through profit and loss	3	175,171	175,171
Trade and Other Receivables	5	69,759	59,293
Investments accounted for using the equity method	3	9,878,226	9,900,521
Property, Plant and Equipment	8	720,258,518	722,111,405
Infrastructure	8	368,777,114	371,427,927
Capital Work in Progress	8	43,384,804	46,773,693
<b>TOTAL NON CURRENT ASSETS</b>		1,144,991,045	1,152,896,405
<b>TOTAL ASSETS</b>		1,415,422,158	1,319,220,657
<b>CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>			
Trade and Other Payables	6	37,068,375	23,876,135
Employee Benefits	7	11,267,713	10,921,042
Provisions	7	26,870	10,960
Loan Liability	9	4,892,212	6,904,163
<b>TOTAL CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>		53,255,170	41,712,300
<b>NON CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>			
Employee Benefits	7	1,719,113	1,719,113
Loan Liability	9	8,122,723	8,778,971
<b>TOTAL NON CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>		9,841,836	10,498,084
<b>TOTAL LIABILITIES</b>		63,097,006	52,210,384
<b>NET ASSETS</b>		<u>\$1,352,325,152</u>	<u>\$1,267,010,273</u>
<b>EQUITY</b>			
Accumulated Surplus		787,588,171	692,749,894
Asset Revaluation Reserve	10	470,114,734	469,921,563
Reserves	10	94,622,247	104,338,816
<b>TOTAL EQUITY</b>		<u>\$1,352,325,152</u>	<u>\$1,267,010,273</u>



**CITY OF PERTH  
MUNICIPAL**

*Statement of Changes in Equity for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019*

	Accumulated Surplus	Asset Revaluation Reserve	Reserves Cash/investment Backed	Total Equity
	\$	\$	\$	\$
<b>Balance at 1 July 2018</b>	681,287,295	477,204,390	100,418,439	1,258,910,124
Net result	8,100,149	-	-	8,100,149
Asset Revaluation Reserve Transfers	7,282,827	(7,282,827)	-	-
Reserve Transfers	(3,920,377)		3,920,377	-
<b>Balance at 30 June 2019</b>	<b>\$692,749,894</b>	<b>\$469,921,563</b>	<b>\$104,338,816</b>	<b>\$1,267,010,273</b>
	\$	\$	\$	\$
<b>Balance at 1 July 2019</b>	692,749,894	469,921,563	104,338,816	1,267,010,273
Net result	85,314,885	-	-	85,314,885
Asset Revaluation Reserve Transfers	(193,171)	193,171	-	-
Reserve Transfers	9,716,570	-	(9,716,570)	-
<b>Balance at the end of the reporting period</b>	<b>\$787,588,178</b>	<b>\$470,114,734</b>	<b>\$94,622,246</b>	<b>\$1,352,325,157</b>



**CITY OF PERTH  
MUNICIPAL**

*Statement of Cash Flows for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019*

	Note	*Budget 2019/2020	YTD Actual 30/09/2019	YTD Variation	
		\$	\$	\$	%
<b>Cash Flows from Operating Activities</b>					
<b>Receipts</b>					
Rates		96,419,628	69,810,373	(26,609,255)	-27.6%
Fees and Charges		102,166,481	32,938,547	(69,227,934)	-67.8%
Interest		5,012,305	1,333,741	(3,678,564)	-73.4%
Other		1,806,110	596,691	(1,209,419)	-67.0%
		205,404,524	104,679,352	(100,725,172)	-49.0%
<b>Payments</b>					
Employee Costs		(83,404,020)	(19,920,974)	63,483,046	76.1%
Materials and Contracts		(53,499,590)	(16,740,760)	36,758,830	68.7%
Interest		(573,408)	(241,573)	331,835	57.9%
Other		(30,469,130)	(20,559,269)	9,909,861	32.5%
		(167,946,148)	(57,462,576)	110,483,572	65.8%
Net Cash Flows from Operating Activities	12	37,458,376	47,216,776	9,758,400	-26.1%
<b>Cash Flows from Investing Activities</b>					
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets		1,325,391	314,721	(1,010,670)	-76.3%
Proceeds from Disposal of Investments		-	33,215,195	33,215,195	0.0%
Purchase Land and Buildings		(16,522,757)	-	16,522,757	-100.0%
Purchase Infrastructure Assets		(22,281,475)	-	22,281,475	-100.0%
Purchase Plant and Mobile Equipment		(16,885,165)	-	16,885,165	100.0%
Purchase Office Furniture and Equipment		(1,128,128)	-	1,128,128	-100.0%
Work in Progress		-	(1,580,376)	(1,580,376)	0.0%
Purchase of Investments		-	(96,730,880)	(96,730,880)	0.0%
Net Cash Flows from Investing Activities		(55,492,134)	(64,781,340)	(9,289,206)	16.7%
<b>Cash Flows from Financing Activities</b>					
Repayment of Borrowings		(6,904,163)	(2,668,199)	4,235,964	61.4%
		(6,904,163)	(2,668,199)	4,235,964	61.4%
<b>Cash Flows from Government and Other Parties</b>					
<b>Receipts from Appropriations/Grants</b>					
Recurrent		2,289,998	344,304	(1,945,694)	-85.0%
Capital		1,191,862	23,098	(1,168,764)	-98.1%
		3,481,860	367,402	(3,114,458)	-89.4%
Net Increase (Decrease) in Cash Held		(21,456,061)	(19,865,361)	1,590,700	-7.4%
Cash at 1 July 2019		149,719,007	46,473,723	(103,245,284)	-69.0%
Cash at 30 September 2019	11	128,262,946	26,608,360	(101,654,586)	-79.3%

\* 2019/2020 Budget adopted by Council on 23 July 2019

## MUNICIPAL

## Notes to the Balance Sheet for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019

## 1 Rates Receivable

	Actual YTD 30/09/2019	2018/19 30/06/2019
	\$	\$
Outstanding Amount at 30 June 2019	914,187	721,402
Rates Levied for the Year	96,007,881	92,244,168
Late Payment Penalties	13,884	211,402
Ex Gratia Rates	7,648	7,436
Rates Administration Fee	352,159	377,828
Rates Instalment Interest	389,429	355,339
Back Rates	202,023	264,262
Bins Levy	1,238,292	80,236
Emergency Services Levy	9,460,878	178,540
	108,586,381	94,440,613
Amount Received during the Period	62,264,872	93,526,426
Outstanding Amount at 30 September 2019	\$46,321,509	\$914,187

## 2 Gain/(Loss) on Disposal/Write off of Assets

	Annual Budget	Actual YTD 30/09/2019
<b>Land and Buildings</b>	\$	\$
Proceeds on Disposal	-	-
Less: Carrying amount of assets sold/written off	101,811	13,809
(Loss) on Disposal/Write Off	(101,811)	(13,809)
<b>Infrastructure</b>		
Proceeds on Disposal	-	-
Less: Carrying amount of assets written off	1,677,221	330,606
(Loss) on Write Off	(1,677,221)	(330,606)
<b>Plant and Mobile Equipment</b>		
Proceeds on Disposal	1,318,951	314,721
Less: Carrying amount of assets sold/written off	1,259,082	302,821
Profit on Disposal /Write Off	59,869	11,900
<b>Furniture and Equipment</b>		
Proceeds on Disposal	6,440	-
Less: Carrying amount of assets sold /written off	57,006	-
(Loss) on Disposal/Write Off	(50,566)	-
<b>Gain/(Loss) on Disposal/Write off of Assets</b>	<b>(\$1,769,729)</b>	<b>(332,515)</b>

## 3 Other Financial Assets

Current	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
<b>Short Term Cash Investments *</b>	\$	\$
Bank/Term Deposits	165,650,000	102,250,000
Managed Funds	6,070,194	5,931,271
<b>Total Current Investments</b>	<b>\$171,720,194</b>	<b>\$108,181,271</b>

\* Short Term Cash Investments as stated in Note 11.

Non Current	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
Other financial assets at amortised cost	\$	\$
Mortgage Backed Securities (MBS)	2,447,453	2,448,395
	2,447,453	2,448,395
Equity in Local Government House	175,171	175,171
Equity in Mindarie Regional Council	6,091,422	6,091,422
Equity in Tamala Park Regional Council	3,786,804	3,809,099
	9,878,226	9,900,521

## MUNICIPAL

## Notes to the Balance Sheet for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019

## 4 Deposits/Prepayments

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
	\$	\$
Prepaid Insurance	1,682,159	-
Prepaid Parking Bay Licence Fees	13,328,936	4,551
Other	1,974,274	1,379,542
	<b>\$16,985,369</b>	<b>\$1,384,093</b>

## 5 Trade And Other Receivables

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
<b>Current</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
Accrued Interest and Investment Income	871,618	868,832
Accrued Income	449,596	892,905
Modified Penalties/Fines and Costs	8,208,542	8,084,413
Debtors - General		
Australian Taxation Office - GST Refundable	-	642,097
Other Debtors	2,623,879	2,280,076
	12,153,635	12,768,323
Less: Provision for Doubtful Debts	(4,186,317)	(4,226,954)
	<b>\$7,967,318</b>	<b>\$8,541,369</b>
<b>Non Current</b>		
Pensioners' Rates Deferred	69,759	59,293
	<b>\$69,759</b>	<b>\$59,293</b>

## 6 Trade And Other Payables

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
<b>Current</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
Trade Creditors	3,769,561	13,305,765
Emergency Services Levy	18,061,920	209,366
Interest Payable on Loans	83,018	152,711
Accrued Expenses - Operating	4,220,996	3,336,122
Accrued Expenses - Capital	263,403	30,185
Advances Received for Recoverable Works	26,677	11,780
Income Received / Raised in Advance	3,231,654	1,950,846
Australian Taxation Office - GST Payable	210,519	-
Other Creditors	7,200,627	4,879,360
	<b>\$37,068,375</b>	<b>\$23,876,135</b>

## MUNICIPAL

## Notes to the Balance Sheet for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019

## 7 Employee Benefits

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
<b>Current</b>	\$	\$
<b>Leave Entitlements</b>		
Annual Leave	5,075,410	4,904,535
Self Funded Leave	293,970	262,088
Long Service Leave	5,786,305	5,639,741
Recognition of Employees- Presentations	112,028	114,678
	<b>\$11,267,713</b>	<b>\$10,921,042</b>
<b>Non Current</b>		
Annual Leave	419,791	419,791
Long Service Leave	1,299,322	1,299,322
	<b>\$1,719,113</b>	<b>\$1,719,113</b>

## Provisions

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
<b>Current</b>	\$	\$
Workers Compensation	26,870	10,960
	<b>26,870</b>	<b>\$10,960</b>

## 8 Property, Plant and Equipment and Work in Progress

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
	\$	\$
Land - fair value	417,713,132	417,713,132
Less: Accumulated Depreciation	(9,054,586)	(8,887,867)
	<b>408,658,546</b>	<b>408,825,265</b>
Buildings - at fair value	474,035,920	473,009,318
Less: Accumulated Depreciation	(206,676,236)	(203,951,818)
	<b>267,359,684</b>	<b>269,057,500</b>
Leasehold Improvements - at fair value	850,501	669,758
Less: Accumulated Depreciation	(171,476)	(120,707)
	<b>679,025</b>	<b>549,051</b>
Infrastructure Assets - at cost/fair value	610,154,056	608,764,500
Less: Accumulated Depreciation	(241,376,942)	(237,336,572)
	<b>368,777,114</b>	<b>371,427,928</b>
Plant and Mobile Equipment - at cost/fair value	41,352,036	41,847,769
Less: Accumulated Depreciation	(28,834,928)	(28,543,030)
	<b>12,517,108</b>	<b>13,304,739</b>
Office Furniture and Equipment - at cost/fair value	47,668,073	46,921,367
Less: Accumulated Depreciation	(16,623,918)	(16,546,518)
	<b>31,044,155</b>	<b>30,374,849</b>
Property, Plant and Equipment	<b>1,089,035,632</b>	<b>1,093,539,332</b>
Work in Progress - at cost	43,384,804	46,773,693
	<b>43,384,804</b>	<b>46,773,693</b>
Total Property, Plant and Equipment and Work in Progress	<b>\$1,132,420,436</b>	<b>\$1,140,313,025</b>

## MUNICIPAL

## Notes to the Balance Sheet for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019

## 8 Property, Plant and Equipment and Work in Progress - Movement at Cost

	Balance 30/06/2019	Acquisitions Actual YTD 30/09/2019	Transfers Actual YTD 30/09/2019	Discovered/Initial Recognition of Asset Actual YTD 30/09/2019	Disposals/ Write off/ Actual YTD 30/09/2019	Reclassification Actual YTD 30/09/2019	Balance 30/09/2019
	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$		\$
Land	417,713,132	-	-	-	-	-	417,713,132
Buildings	473,009,318	-	1,219,464	-	(79,970)	(112,892)	474,035,920
Leasehold Improvements	669,758	-	67,851	-	-	112,892	850,501
Infrastructure Assets	608,764,500	-	2,050,621	356	(661,421)	-	610,154,056
Plant and Mobile Equipment	41,847,769	-	345,953	-	(841,686)	-	41,352,036
Office Furniture and Equipment	46,921,367	-	1,518,594	-	(771,888)	-	47,668,073
Work in Progress	46,773,693	2,107,226	(5,496,115)	-	-	-	43,384,804
	\$1,635,699,537	\$2,107,226	(293,632)	356	(2,354,965)	-	\$1,635,158,522

## 9 Loan Liability

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
<b>Current</b>	\$	\$
Loans - Western Australian Treasury Corporation	4,892,212	6,904,163
<b>Non Current</b>		
Loans - Western Australian Treasury Corporation	8,122,723	8,778,971

## 10 Reserve Funds

Purpose of Reserve Fund	Balance 30/06/2019	Transfer from Accumulated Surplus	Transfer to Accumulated Surplus	Transfer Between Reserves 30/09/2019	Balance 30/09/2019
	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Refuse Disposal and Treatment	3,814,076	28,378	(7,502)	-	3,834,952
Concert Hall - Refurbishment and Maint.	6,694,102	49,995	-	-	6,744,097
Asset Enhancement	32,496,838	240,454	(693,454)	137,353	32,181,191
Street Furniture Replacement	136,725	628	-	(137,353)	-
Parking Levy	21,972,143	32,253	(17,653,798)	-	4,350,598
Art Acquisition	419,074	3,106	(3,200)	-	418,980
Heritage Incentive	697,406	5,209	-	-	702,615
Parking Facilities Development	23,318,097	186,935	(23,786)	5,201,618	28,682,864
Employee Entitlements	1,989,973	14,826	-	-	2,004,799
David Jones Bridge	392,103	2,922	-	-	395,025
Bonus Plot Ratio	675,473	5,033	-	-	680,506
PCEC Fixed Plant Replacement	5,177,940	23,678	-	(5,201,618)	-
Enterprise and Initiative	6,003,159	44,726	-	-	6,047,885
Public Art	551,708	4,111	-	-	555,819
Technology Upgrade	-	4,011,458	-	-	4,011,458
Organisational Reform	-	4,011,458	-	-	4,011,458
	104,338,817	8,665,170	(18,381,740)	-	94,622,247
* Asset Revaluation	469,921,563	314,416	(121,245)	-	470,114,734
	\$574,260,380	\$8,979,586	(\$18,502,985)	\$0	\$564,736,981

\* The Asset Revaluation Reserve is a non cash backed reserve and cannot be used, except for adjustments to fixed assets on their revaluation, disposal or write off



## MUNICIPAL

Notes to the Balance Sheet for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019

## 11 Cash Reconciliation

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
	\$	\$
Cash and Cash Equivalents	26,608,360	46,473,723
Short Term Cash Investments	171,720,194	108,181,271
	\$198,328,554	\$154,654,994

## 12 Reconciliation of Net Cash Provided By Operating Activities to Operating Surplus

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
	\$	\$
Change in Net Assets Resulting from Operations	85,314,708	6,885,753
Adjustment for items not involving the movement of Funds:		
Depreciation	9,059,124	35,181,475
Doubtful Debts	(40,637)	243,503
(Gain)/Loss on Disposal/Write off/Contribution of Assets	332,515	7,169,271
	94,665,710	49,480,002
Revenues Provided By :		
Government Grants	(367,402)	(4,106,572)
	(367,402)	(4,106,572)
Change in Operating Assets and Liabilities		
<b>Add Back</b>		
Decrease in Inventories	1,246	242,833
Decrease in Deposits and Prepayments	-	353,082
Decrease in Accrued Interest and Dividend Income	-	223,370
Decrease in Deferred Debtors	-	3,356
Decrease in Accrued Income	443,309	874,858
Increase in Income Received /Raised in Advance	1,295,704	782,173
Increase in Accrued Expenses	884,872	864,644
Increase in Provisions	362,581	52,587
Increase in Trade and Other Payables	10,848,134	1,475,588
<b>Deduct</b>		
Decrease in Income Received /Raised in Advance	-	-
Decrease in Accrued Interest Payable	(69,693)	(79,156)
Increases in Deferred Debtors	(10,466)	-
Increase in Trade and Other Receivables	(45,233,157)	(71,693)
Increase in Prepayments	(15,601,276)	-
	(47,081,532)	4,721,642
Net Cash Provided by Operating Activities	\$47,216,777	\$50,095,072

## MUNICIPAL

Notes to the Balance Sheet for the 3 months ended 30 September 2019

## 13 Ratios

	30/09/2019	30/06/2019
<b>1 Current Ratio</b>		
<u>Current Assets minus Restricted Assets</u>		
Current Liabilities minus Liabilities associated with Restricted Assets	3.35	1.54
<b>2 Debt Ratio</b>		
<u>Total Liabilities</u>		
Total Assets	4.46%	3.96%
<b>3 Debt Service Ratio</b>		
<u>Debt Service Cost</u>		
Available Operating Revenue	33.28%	5.06%
<b>4 Rate Coverage Ratio</b>		
<u>Net Rate Revenue</u>		
Operating Revenue	73.48%	45.30%
<b>5 Outstanding Rates Ratio</b>		
<u>Rates Outstanding</u>		
Rates Collectable	42.66%	0.97%
<b>6 Untied Cash to Unpaid Creditors Ratio</b>		
<u>Untied Cash</u>		
Unpaid Trade Creditors	28.16	3.73
<b>7 Gross Debt to Revenue Ratio</b>		
<u>Gross Debt</u>		
Total Revenue	9.86%	7.59%
<b>8 Gross Debt to Economically Realisable Assets Ratio</b>		
<u>Gross Debt</u>		
Economically Realisable Assets	1.24%	1.65%

Restricted Assets includes reserve funds and tied contributions not utilised at 30.09.2019

## Agenda **Payments from Municipal and Trust Funds – July 2019**

### Item 6.8

---

#### **Recommendation:**

***That Council, in accordance with Regulation 13(1) of the Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996, RECEIVES the list of payments made under delegated authority for the month ended 31 July 2019 and recorded in the Minutes of the Council, the summary of which is as follows:***

<b>FUND</b>	<b>PAID</b>
<b>Municipal Fund</b>	<b>\$ 42,231,032.73</b>
<b>Trust Fund</b>	<b>\$ 82,022.67</b>
<b>TOTAL:</b>	<b><u>\$ 42,313,055.40</u></b>

FILE REFERENCE:	P1036562-9
REPORTING OFFICER:	Susan Brown, Accounts Payable Supervisor
REPORTING UNIT:	Finance
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Corporate Services
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	11 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	A detailed list of payments made under delegated authority for the month ended 31 July 2019 can be accessed by the Commissioners via the Council Hub. Members of the public can access the list of payments on request.

#### **Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (e.g. under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |

**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:**

<b>Legislation</b>	Regulation 13(1) of the <i>Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996</i>
<b>City of Perth Act 2016</b>	<b>Objects of the City of Perth</b> 8(1)(d) - to continuously improve the services and facilities provided to the community, visitors and tourists
<b>Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications</b>	<b>Strategic Community Plan</b> Strategic Priority - Economic
<b>Policy</b>	
Policy No and Name:	N/A

**Comments:**

Payments for the month of July 2019 included the following significant items, but exclude payroll and payroll taxation payments to the Deputy Commissioner of Taxation:

- \$17,653,979.85 to The Commissioner of State Revenue for payments of \$11,869,202.65 for the Perth parking licence assessment fee 2019/2020 for the State Library and \$5,784,595.20 for the Perth parking licence renewal for 2019/2020;
- \$2,159,271.53 to the Western Australian Treasury Corporation for loan payments of \$711,834.69 for the Perth City Library and Public Plaza, \$541,200.68 for the Elder Street Carpark, \$560,574.81 for the Perth Convention and Exhibition Centre Carpark, \$32,774.82 for the Goderich Street Carpark and \$244,464.23 for the Perth City Library and Public Plaza and \$68,422.36 for the Government Guarantee Fee;
- \$1,867,157.78 to Marsh Pty Ltd for payments of \$1,834,157.78 for the GC Workers Compensation policy for 2019/2020 and \$33,000.00 for Marsh Broker fee for 2019/2020;
- \$918,314.12 to Insight Electrical Technology Pty Ltd for the Council House lighting upgrade;
- \$619,206.82 to WA Hino Sales and Services for payments of \$280,601.00, \$128,393.20 and \$99,631.05 & \$107,301.35 for purchases of Long Auto vehicles and the remaining \$3,387.52 being for repairs and maintenance;
- \$584,258.81 to Department of Local Government, Sport and Cultural Industries for payments of \$476,835.70 for the Car Park Revenue 2017/2018 as per the lease agreement the recoup of wages for the Commissioners of \$84,145.68 for the period 3 May 2019 to 13 June 2019 and \$23,277.43 for State Library of WA & Art Gallery of WA Sub-meters electricity from 29 March 2019 to 27 May 2019; and
- There were three fortnightly payroll payments made in the month of July 2019.

Due to an administrative oversight, this report relating to the July 2019 period is being submitted to the November Ordinary Council meeting.

**Agenda**  
**Item 6.9**

**Payments from Municipal and Trust Funds – October 2019**

**Recommendation:**

*That in accordance with Regulation 13(1) of the Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996, the list of payments made under delegated authority for the month ended October 2019 to be RECEIVED and recorded in the Minutes of the Council, the summary of which is as follows:*

<b>FUND</b>	<b>PAID</b>
<b>Municipal Fund</b>	<b>\$20,544,463.38</b>
<b>Trust Fund</b>	<b>\$ 0</b>
<b>TOTAL:</b>	<b><u>\$ 20,544,463.38</u></b>

FILE REFERENCE:	P1036562-9
REPORTING OFFICER:	Reshma Janmeerbacus, Acting Manager Finance
REPORTING UNIT:	Finance
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Corporate Services
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	8 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	A detailed list of payments made under delegated authority for the month ended 31 October 2019 can be accessed by the Commissioners via the Council Hub. Members of the public can access the list of payments on request

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |



**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:****Legislation**

Section 6.4(1) and (2) of the *Local Government Act 1995*  
 Regulation 34(1) of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996*

***City of Perth Act 2016*****Objects of the City of Perth**

8(1)(d) - to continuously improve the services and facilities provided to the community, visitors and tourists

**Integrated Planning and  
 Reporting Framework  
 Implications**
**Strategic Community Plan**

Strategic Priority - Leadership

**Policy**

Policy No and Name: N/A

**Comments:**

Payments for the month of October 2019 included the following significant items, but exclude payroll and payroll taxation payments to the Deputy Commissioner of Taxation:

- \$4,400,000.00 to the Trustee for Industry Superannuation Property (supplier 07852) for the Forrest Chase redevelopment works in accordance with the development management Forrest Chase Redevelopment;
- \$711,834.69 for payment of the loan to the Western Australian Treasury for the Perth City Library and Public Plaza; and
- There were three fortnightly payroll payments made in the month of October 2019.

**Recommendation:*****That Council:***

1. ***AMENDS the 2019/20 Adopted Budget (as subsequently amended by resolutions of Council to the date of this report) by endorsing the budget variations detailed in Attachments 6.10A and Attachment 6.10B to this report; and***
2. ***APPROVES the transfer of \$1,435,000 to the Enterprise and Initiative Reserve in accordance with the resolution from Item 7.1 from the Special Council meeting held on 3 October 2019.***

FILE REFERENCE:	P1037120
REPORTING OFFICER:	Michael Kent, Project Director Strategic Finance
REPORTING UNIT:	Strategic Finance
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Corporate Services
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	6 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Attachment 6.10A - Operational Savings (Detailed) Attachment 6.10B - Details of Capital Budget variations

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |

### Purpose and Background:

The exercise also took into account organisational capacity to deliver the planned initiatives versus strategic aspiration. This targeted cost savings initiative builds upon the previous \$3M cost reduction from the 2019/20 draft budget to the 2019/20 adopted budget.

Through the targeted cost savings exercise the City has sought to:

1. Balance the delivery of services to agreed standards against available financial resources to effectively deliver desired stakeholder and community outcomes.
2. Reduce the discretionary spend on operational projects.
3. Generate a funding source to support CBD retail activation initiatives such as free parking in identified precincts, provide the major Christmas / New Year retail activation event and to establish a Homelessness response.

### **Details:**

The following table outlines the indicative funding requirements for the delivery of the new initiatives.

<b>Initiative</b>	<b>Cost Range</b>	<b>Budget \$</b>
One Hour Free Parking Trial	\$600K - \$2.5M	2,500,000
Homelessness Response		500,000
Christmas and New Year Activation Campaign		1,435,000
Mobile Surveillance Upgrades		156,000
Available for Other Discretionary Council Priorities/Activations *		3,808,955
<b>Total Anticipated Cost for New Initiatives</b>		<b>\$8,399,955</b>

It should be noted that the impacts of the free parking initiatives are very difficult to actively model as they depend on changes in customer behaviour, so the top end of the financial impact range has been used.

\* The balance of the identified savings resulting from the targeted cost savings initiative of \$3.81M will be held in a specified budget line item to be deployed as and when further new Council initiatives are prioritised.

The table below summarises the savings identified by the Administration as part of the targeted operational cost savings exercise. These savings will be used to fund the initiatives identified above.

### **Summary of Reductions classified by Impact of Savings and by Category**

One off operating cost savings (projects)	\$ 3,628,927
Sustainable (ongoing) service delivery savings	\$ 2,223,573
Reduction of minor IT operating budgets (ongoing savings)	\$ 131,239
Capital project deferral (current year saving only)	\$ 2,416,216
<b>Total Savings</b>	<b>\$ 8,399,955</b>

Employee Expenses (Including Indirect salary expenses)	\$ 2,528,541
Materials & Contract Expenses	\$ 2,672,986
Other Expenses	\$ 447,551
Parking Revenue Increase	\$ 334,661
Capital Expenditure Forfeited	\$ 2,416,216
<b>Total Savings</b>	<b>\$ 8,399,955</b>


**Financial Implications:**


Refer to summary table in Details section and attachments to report.

**Comments:**

The City has identified operational cost savings of \$5.98M plus a further \$2.42M of capital projects that will not be delivered in 2019/20 making a total of \$8.4M available in the 2019/20 year to support the new Council initiated CBD activation activities.



		Targeted operational cost savings initiative		
Dir.	Bus. Unit	Description	Anticipated Impact	Savings amount
All	All	City employee cost savings	City employee cost savings initiated without compromising customer service	2,378,637
CEO	STP (3032)	Stakeholder Engagement (operational costs transfer)	Consolidation of transfer reduction to new service unit	118,000
DCC	CSC (3011)	Stakeholder Engagement (operational costs transfer and reduction)	Strategy and Partnership requirements netting off from above savings	- 56,000
DCS	AMU	Training Video	None	15,000
DCS	DAI	Other Prof Fee	Reduction to allocation for outsourced projects	60,000
DCS	HR	Consultancy	Reduction to survey scope	17,000
DCS	HR	New Learning Management System	Manage ongoing requirement for management training	24,750
DCS	IT	System Software	Requirement for ongoing monitoring of licencing costs	15,000
DCS	IT	Hardware Maintenance	Requirement for ongoing monitoring of licencing costs	10,000
DCS	IT	Application Software	Requirement for ongoing monitoring of licencing costs	10,000
DCS	IT	Asset Not Capitalised	Phone equipment not to be replaced	2,000
DCS	IT	Other Prof Fee	Fees associated with planned upgrade no longer required	25,000
DCS	IT	Data Centre Relocation Hosting	Moving in-house to reduce expenditure	60,000
DCS	IT	Gifts and Presentation	None	700
DCS	DCS Office	Materials and Contract	Financial publication subscription not renewed and conference attendance cancelled	2,400
CEO	CEO Office	Strategic Planning/ELT Development	External consultant no longer required as development will be conducted in house	100,000
CEO	CCU	Banners	Proposed to reduce \$25K on banners. Presentation standards will be monitored to ensure they are met	25,000
CEO	CCU	Printing	Proposed reduction in spend on publications	21,138
CEO	GOV	Consultancy	Risk Management Roadmap postponed	7,000
CEO	GOV	Donation and Sponsorship for Elite Sporting Teams	Reduction to allocated budget	40,000
CEO	GOV	Local Conference	None	6,000
CEO	STP	Consultancy	None	30,000
DCC	DCC (3015)	Strategic & Corporate Planning ABEF	No significant impact from deferral	60,000
DCC	CPP (3005)	Reducing bays at Citiplace (x30) , Convention Centre (x200) , Cultural Centre (x40) , Goderich St (x40), Roe St (x80) and State Library (x100) carpark, thus reducing parking licence fee expenses	Reduced number of available spaces to public. However, based on trend, the car parks show underutilisation of bays	534,892
DCC	CPP&PSU (3005/3028)	Car parks: advertising, promotions, property maintenance and equipment hire	Advertising and promotions scaled back pending business plan for Commercial Parking. Property maintenance and equipment hire reassessed against current requirements	453,456
DCC	PSU (3028)	Contract labour	No significant impact reported	8,213
DCC	HAA (3023)	Stores and materials, local conferences and study assistance	Stores and materials: the 2019 / 2020 Mosquito Season is anticipated to be a low breeding season. The result will be less chemicals for mosquito baiting required, thus no negative impact anticipated.	17,100
DCC	CMS (3007)	Various reductions in advertising, promotions, lease/hire and photography	- Part of the reduction is related to advertising National Volunteer Week.	
DCC	CMS (3007)	Other professional fees	- More photography to be done in house with quality and presentation quality monitoring to be ongoing	14,700
DCC	CMS (3007)	Consultancy	Scaling back of various cultural activities	29,500
DCC	CMS (3007)	ICity Volunteers training budget	Scaling back of allocations for consultancy	140,000
DCC	CSC (3011)	Banners Project	Modest reduction in existing budget	2,500
DCC	CAS (3007)	CCTV maintenance as per asset management plan	Reduction in scale of project	24,000
DCC	CAS (3007)	Consultancy	Reduction in expenditure on replacement of CCTV	67,500
DCC	CAS (3007)	Various reductions in operating accounts	Graphic design to be done in house	20,000
DCC	LIB (3026)	Maintenance systems and application software	Reduction made to match 18/19 financial year expenditure. Minimal impact anticipated	19,050
DCC	LIB (3026)	Various reductions in operating accounts	Reduced in line with contractual obligations related to annual subscriptions with no significant risks or impacts on services	23,700
DCC	ALL	Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	Reduction made to match 18/19 financial year expenditure. Minimal impact anticipated	41,050
DCC	ACH	2018 Heritage Sensory Experience Activation		
DCC	ACH	Bicentennial Project	Part of savings includes centralisation of minor IT expenses and significant reduction in that area	138,450
DCC	ACH	Cultural Industry Development Partnership	Deferred to 20/21	45,000
DCC	ACH	Cultural Mapping	Funding delayed to future year	66,000
DCC	ACH	Walking Trail Brochures	Some costs deferred to 20/21	25,000
DCC	BSS	Activation and Reporting	Defer costs	55,000
DCC	BSS	Administration - Tourism	Savings anticipated on a whole of organisation approach for printing	6,000
DCC	BSS	Arts Annual Sponsorship	Reduced level of activations supporting sponsored events assessments	50,000
DCC	BSS	Education and Vocational Training (Vet)	Reduction in City contribution	10,000
DCC	BSS	Innovation and Technology	Reduction in City contribution	10,000
DCC	BSS	International Relations	Reduction in City contribution	5,000
DCC	BSS	Major Events and Festivals	Reduction in City contribution	2,500
DCC	BSS	Medical Health and Life Sciences	Reduction in City contribution	1,500
DCC	BSS	Resources and Energy	Reduction in City contribution	70,000
DCC	EDA	Staff Christmas Party	Reduction in City contribution	55,000
DCC	EDU	Administration - Tourism	Reduction in City contribution	10,000
DCC	EDU	Medical Health and Life Sciences	Deposit paid in 18/19 FY	10,000
DCC	EDU		Reduction in City contribution	12,000
DCC	EDU		Reduction in City contribution	7,000

 Targeted operational cost savings initiative				
Dir.	Bus. Unit	Description	Anticipated Impact	Savings amount
DCC	EDU	Resources and Energy	Reduction in City contribution	2,500
DCC	MKT	Christmas and New Years	Savings from integrated approach towards events	87,000
DCC	ALL	EDA Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	Reduced Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	59,820
DCC	WAC	Waste Promotion Fee	Training deferred until container deposit scheme is in effect	100,000
DCC	WAC	High Pressure Cleaning	None	40,000
DCC	PKS	Street Tree Pruning Contractor	Number of discretionary street pruning requests will be reduced	200,000
DCC	PKS	Stirling Garden Water Feature Maintenance	Reduction in maintenance requirements due to water feature refurbishment work recently completed	50,000
DCC	PKS	PS128 - Removal of Lake sediment at Claisebrook	Project deferred until solutions in line with original budget	110,000
DCC	PLE	Motor Vehicle Insurance	Reduction in number of vehicles	30,000
DCC	SPM	Other Professional Fee	In house labour to undertake path risk inspection and MRRG funding application	35,000
DCC	SPM	Consultancy	Reduced need for maintenance audits	121,500
DCC	ALL	Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	Reduced Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	86,336
DCC	DCS and IT	Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	Reduced Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	69,155
DCC	Various	Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	Reduced Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	30,500
DCC	All	Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	Reduced Catering/Training/IT/Conferences/Stationary	13,530
DCC	Various	Printing	Reduce printing	2,662
DCC	EDA (1390)	Adjustment for expenses required in SFN	Internal transfer of funds to correct cost centre	20,540
DCC	SFN (1460)	Adjustment for expenses required in SFN	Internal transfer of funds to correct cost centre	- 20,540
	TOTAL			5,983,739

## 2019-20 Capital Project Budget Variations Budget Decrease

Project	2019-20 Original Budget	2019-20 Revised Budget	Budget Reduction	Cancellation /Deferral	Comment
14176 - CITIPLACE CAR PARK CP16 - Waterproofing Works	77,208	0	(77,208)	Deferral	Assets condition assessment confirms no urgent work required in 19-20
14180 - Citistation Concourse Renewal Work	1,556,800	0	(1,556,800)	Deferral	Assets condition assessment confirms no urgent work required in 19-20
14194 - Footpath - Victoria Ave Cycleway - East - Riverside Dr to Te	58,135	0	(58,135)	Deferral	Assets condition assessment confirms no urgent work required in 19-20
14195 - Footpath - Wittenoom Street - North - Bennett St To Hill St	58,653	0	(58,653)	Deferral	Assets condition assessment confirms no urgent work required in 19-20
14196 - Footpath - Fitzgerald St - East - James St to John St	108,565	0	(108,565)	Deferral	Assets condition assessment confirms no urgent work required in 19-20
14198 - Footpath - Outram Street - West - Cook St To Murray St	61,625	0	(61,625)	Deferral	Assets condition assessment confirms no urgent work required in 19-20
14199 - Footpath - James St - Both- William St to Cul De Sac (East)	108,225	0	(108,225)	Deferral	Assets condition assessment confirms no urgent work required in 19-20
14122 - Concert Hall - Accessible Lift Installation	100,000	0	(100,000)	Deferral	Project deferred
14162 - Lighting upgrade-Terrace Road A Car park (1)	280,000	0	(280,000)	Deferral	Project put on hold
14422 - John Oldham Bridge	120,000	40,000	(80,000)	Deferral	Project phased over two years
<b>Total</b>	<b>2,529,211</b>	<b>40,000</b>	<b>(2,489,211)</b>		

## Budget Increase

Project	2019-20 Original Budget	2019-20 Revised Budget	Budget Increase	Cancellation /Deferral	Comment
14434 - Desktop Refresh & Replacement	80,000	152,995	72,995		Minor IT Assets Management Centralisation.
<b>Total</b>	<b>80,000</b>	<b>152,995</b>	<b>72,995</b>		

<b>Consolidated Total</b>	<b>2,609,211</b>	<b>192,995</b>	<b>(2,416,216)</b>		
---------------------------	------------------	----------------	--------------------	--	--

**Recommendation:**

***That Council ADOPT the City's Strategic Community Plan, as detailed in Attachment 6.11A.***

FILE REFERENCE:	P1028810#03
REPORTING OFFICER:	Chris Noble, Corporate Strategy and Planning Advisor
REPORTING UNIT:	Strategy and Recovery
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	CEO Alliance
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	NIL
DATE:	7 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Attachment 6.11A – City of Perth Strategic Community Plan (2019 – 2029)

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |

**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:**

<b>Legislation</b>	Section 5.56 of the <i>Local Government Act 1995</i>
--------------------	--

***City of Perth Act 2016***

**Objects of the City of Perth**

8(1)(j) - to strike an appropriate balance among civic, economic, social, cultural and environmental considerations

**Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications**

**Strategic Community Plan**

Strategic Priority - Leadership

## **Purpose and Background:**

In 2017, the City conducted the Share to Shape campaign that sought engagement and information from the City's stakeholders and community members to guide its future direction. The engagement took place over a six-month period, which resulted in the development of the City's Strategic Community Plan, Shaping Our Capital City.

Upon reflection, and due to the appointment of Commissioners, it was identified that whilst the Shaping Our Capital City Plan was informed by community input, there was little oversight from Council regarding the ability for the administration to have the resources to deliver on the planned objectives. On 29 May 2018, it was requested that a further review of the Strategic Community Plan was conducted, to translate this community directed plan into a feasible, Council financed, Strategic Community Plan.

An external consultant was subsequently commissioned in late August 2018 to conduct a process to articulate the strategic priorities, within the Strategic Community Plan, through an external desktop review and internal stakeholder consultations. The process involved one-on-one meetings with the City's Commissioners, Executive and Management teams to understand the perceived priorities, balanced with information gathered from community through the Share to Shape Campaign, with the outcome informing the development of a new Strategic Community Plan, which was endorsed at the Ordinary Council Meeting **28 May 2019**.

Upon reflection, enhanced by the change in City's leadership at the Commissioner level, a review was requested to ensure the City had further clarity on the future direction. This reviewed Strategic Community Plan is provided for Commissioner consideration.

## **Details:**

The City's Strategic Community Plan presents a community aspiration that the city will be: Vibrant, connected, progressive.

This revised Strategic Community Plan clarifies the City's objectives and priorities, to achieve a further refined set of aspirations. The aspirations have been grouped into several key areas of focus for the City to align with. These areas are:

- **People**  
A safe, activated and welcoming City that celebrates its diversity and sense of community, providing a unique educational, cultural, sporting and lifestyle offering.
- **Place**  
A well planned and functional built form environment, promoting world class architecture, appreciation of heritage, diversity of land use and a sustainable, affordable and accessible integrated transport system.
- **Planet**  
A City that respects, protects and fosters its natural environment, embraces the principles of sustainability, and acknowledges the impacts of our changing climate.
- **Prosperity**  
A City with a diverse and resilient economy capitalising upon its unique competitive advantages and creative reputation, attracting sustainable investment in education tourism, entertainment, commerce, technology and trade.



- **Performance**

A City led by a Council and supported by an Administration that is committed to sound strategy and governance, excellence in customer service and effective and sincere engagement with all stakeholders.

- **Partnership**

A City that has earned the respect and support of the local industry through strong partnerships with State bodies, industry and community groups, and other key stakeholders.

### **Financial Implications:**

There are no financial implications related to this report.

### **Comments:**

It is recommended that Council endorse the City's Strategic Community Plan as detailed in Attachment 6.11A, to provide strategic direction to the City's decision-making processes, services, projects and financial commitments.

Following adoption of the Strategic Community Plan 2019 – 2029, it will be promoted and shared with the community. Issue specific strategies and legislated plans to achieve the Strategic Community Plan's identified aspirations, will be developed and implemented. Feedback will be given on a regular basis with regards to the progress with the implementation of these strategies and plans.



City of Perth



# Strategic Community Plan

2019-2029



## Acknowledgement of Country

The City of Perth acknowledges the Whadjuk Nyoongar people as the Traditional Owners of the lands and waters where Perth city is situated today and pay our respect to Elders past and present.

## Disclaimer

This report is provided for information and does not purport to be complete. While care has been taken to ensure the content is accurate, we cannot guarantee it is without flaw of any kind. There may be errors and omissions, or it may not be wholly appropriate for your particular purposes. In addition, the publication is a snapshot in time based on historic information, which is liable to change. The City of Perth accepts no responsibility and disclaims all liability for any error, loss or other consequence that may arise from you relying on any information contained in this report.

This document is available in alternate formats on request.



# Contents

Chair Commissioner Message	04
CEO Message	07
Introduction	09
City at a glance	10
Achievements	12
Aspirations	14
Trends and challenges	18
The City's integrated approach	20
Alignment with stakeholders	22

# Chair Commissioner Message

---



**Andrew Hammond**  
Chair Commissioner







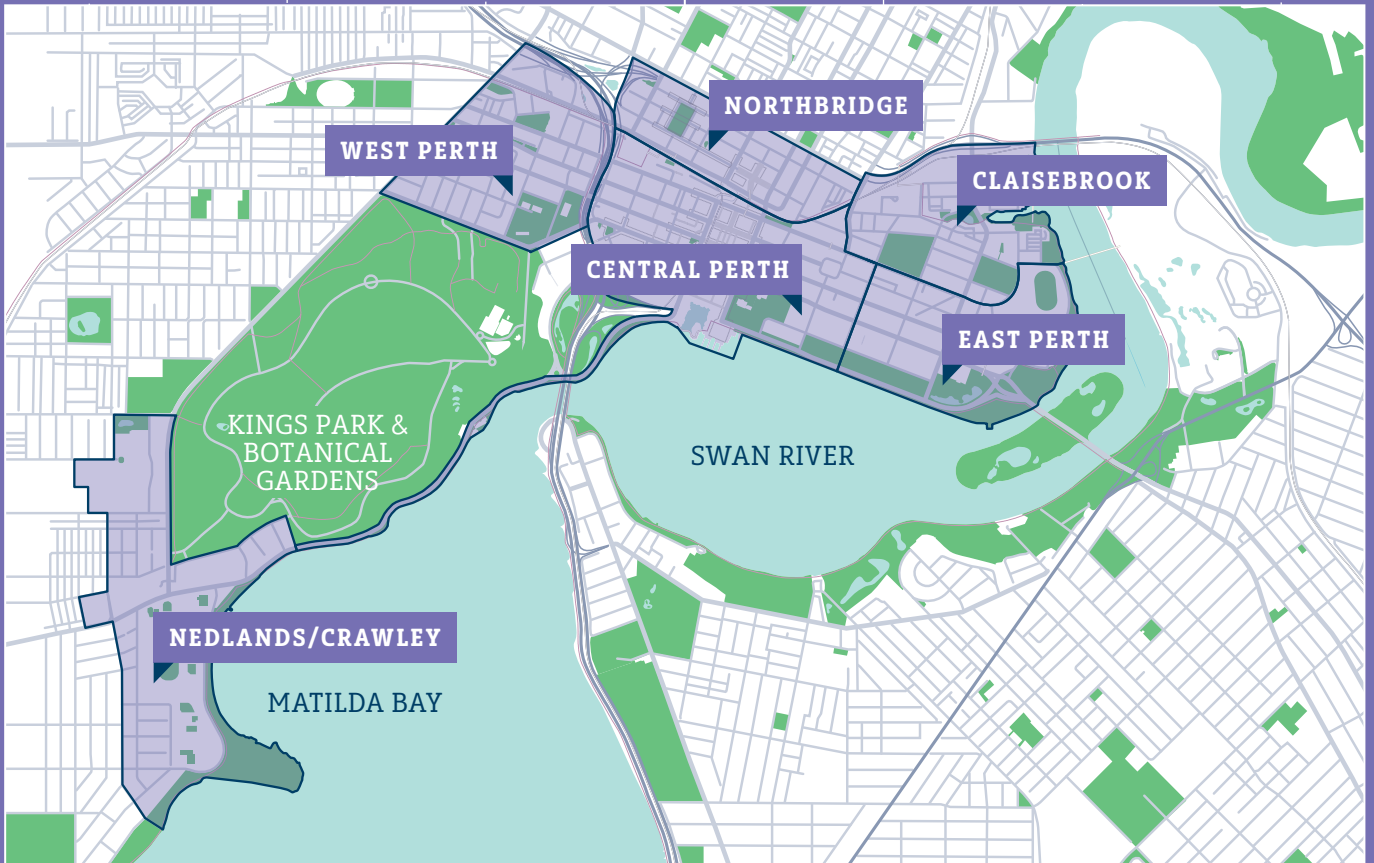
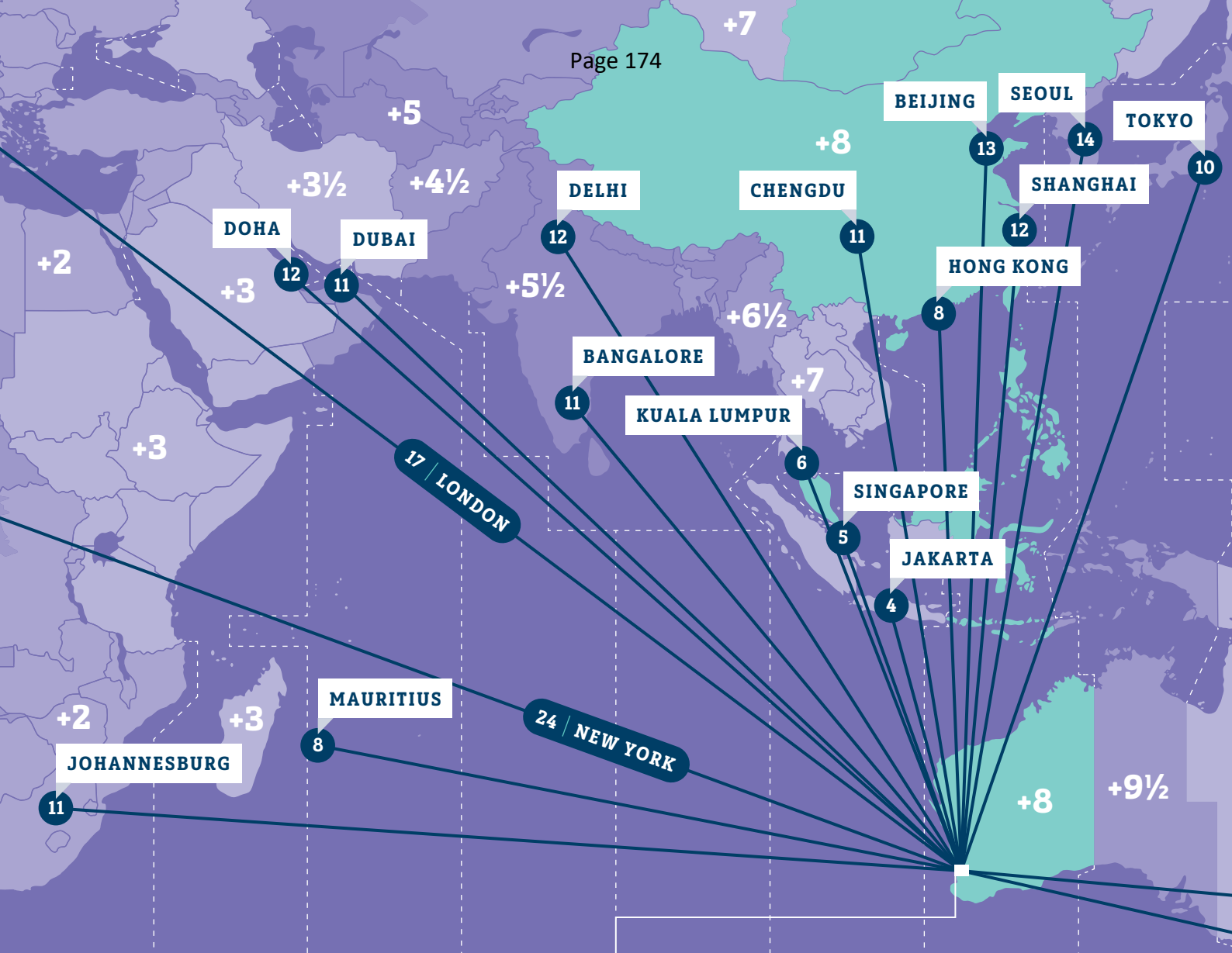


# CEO Message



**Murray Jorgensen**  
Chief Executive Officer





# Introduction

Perth is the only Australian capital city located on the edge of the Indian Ocean and shares an approximate time zone with 60 per cent of the world's population.

The city has direct access to the rapidly growing and maturing economies of South East Asia, including global business centres such as Beijing, Singapore, Hong Kong, Kuala Lumpur and Taipei. The introduction of direct flights from Perth to London and Japan has also resulted in increased tourism and economic opportunities.

A favourable climate and quality of life underpins Perth's global reputation as a highly liveable city. The ability to attract global talent is important and depends on Perth city being seen as a 'great city in which to do business' and a 'great city in which to live'.

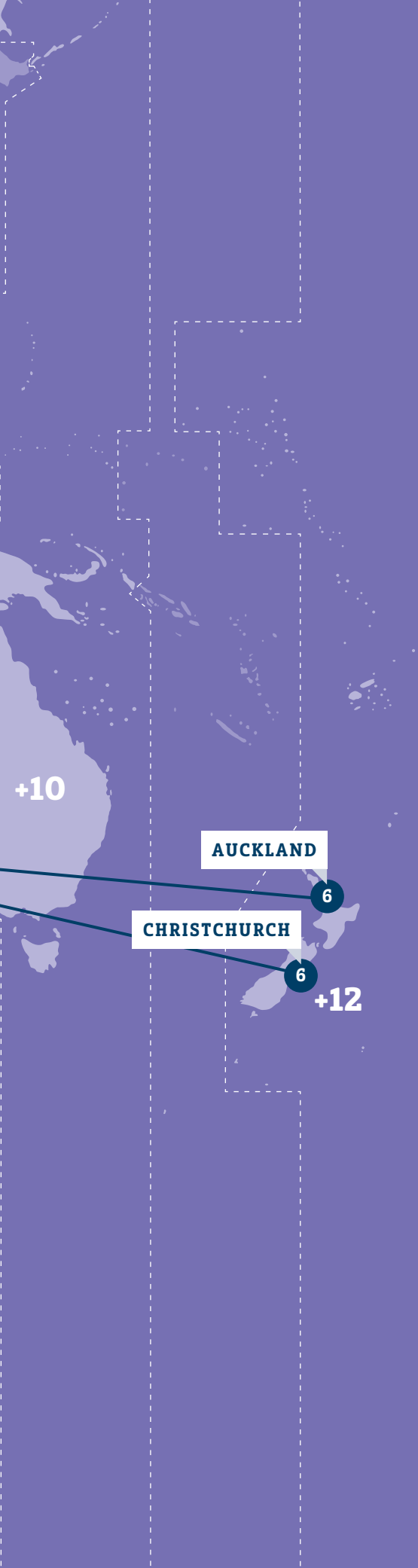
As a dynamic local government, the City of Perth provides services and facilities to a broad range of stakeholders including residents, businesses, workers, students and local, national and international visitors.

Acknowledging its role in tourism, business and economic development, the *City of Perth Act 2016* formally recognises the City of Perth as the State's capital city local government authority, with scope to broaden responsibility not only to its ratepayers, but to the Western Australian community.

The passing of the Act confirmed Perth as a focal point on the world stage and provided greater opportunity for collaboration with the State Government, ensuring Perth continues to grow and become an increasingly innovative, sustainable and vibrant city.

The City's responsibilities identified in the Act, along with community feedback and other legislative requirements, have guided the development of this Strategic Community Plan. As a result, it recognises more than the needs of the City's defined local government area and considers the desires of all Western Australians.

The resulting Strategic Community Plan 2019-29 is a result of comprehensive dialogue with businesses, residents, stakeholders and visitors to generate thousands of ideas across six broad themes: People, Place, Planet, Prosperity, Performance and Partnership.





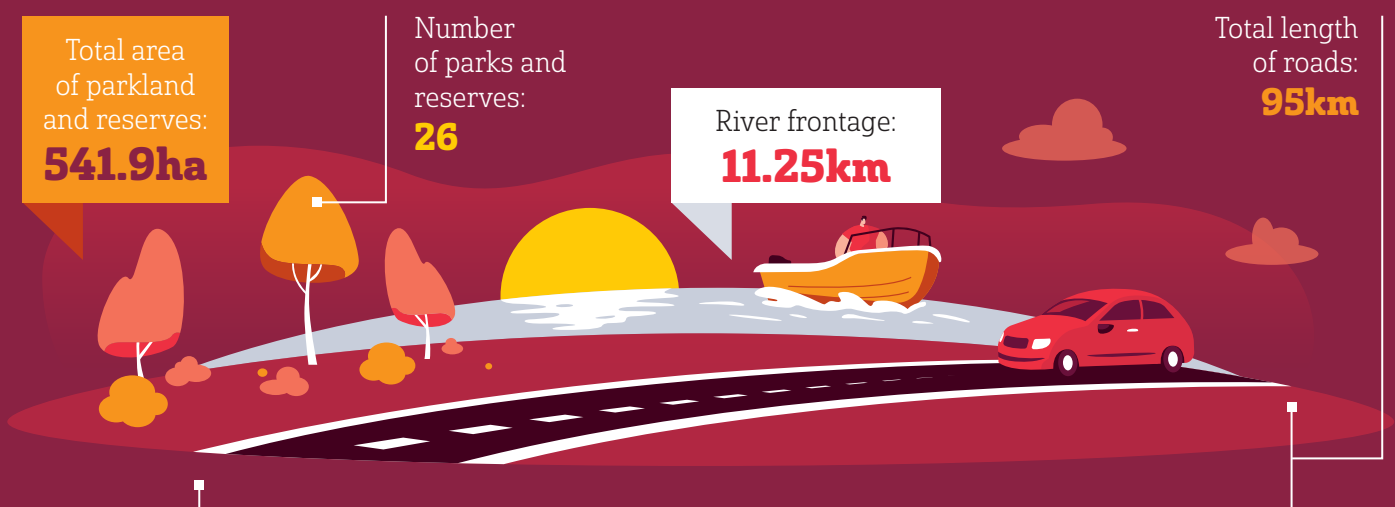
# City at a glance

To adequately plan, the City must understand its current state and anticipated population growth. This Strategic Community Plan takes into consideration population growth, economic fluctuations and environmental trends, as well as social and community needs, now and into the future.

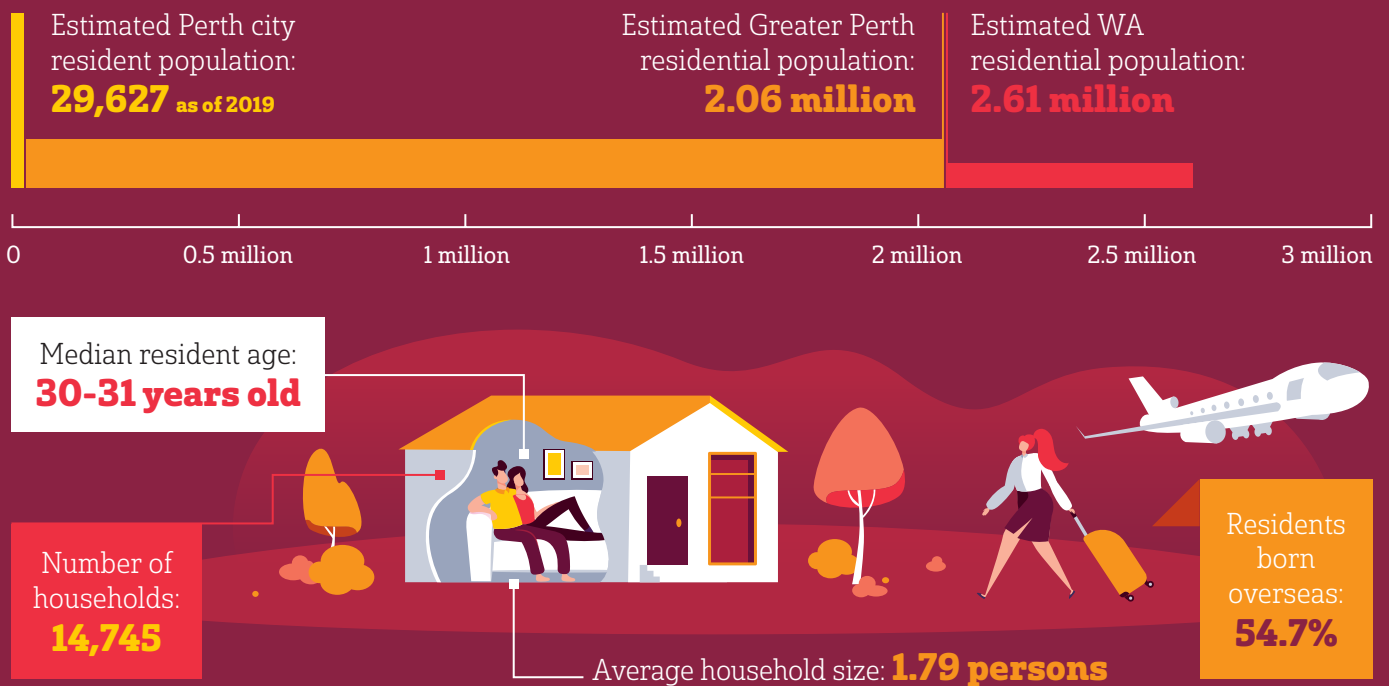
## Economic



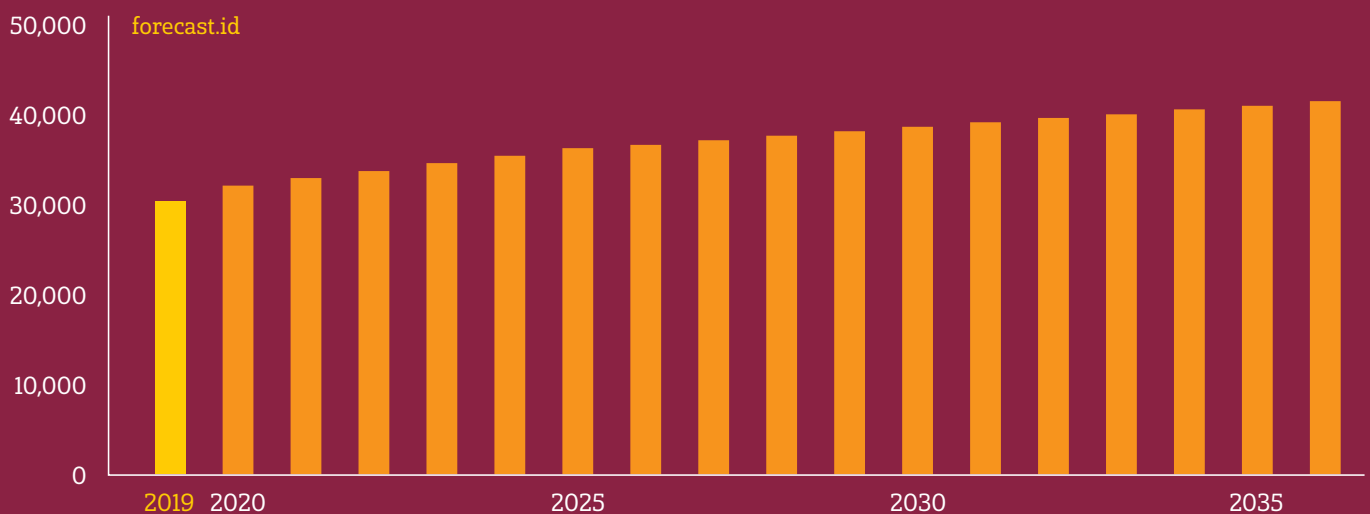
## Environmental



## Residential



## Forecast population - City of Perth



Information and data has been provided by REMPLAN.

# Achievements

The City of Perth provides its community and visitors with many services, projects and programs designed to enhance the city as a place to live, visit and work.

## Some notable achievements over the past four years include:



Developing an Inner-City Council Memorandum of Understanding to assist collaboration.



Expanding the 24/7 CCTV surveillance centre and increasing the camera network.



Developing our first ever Reconciliation Action Plan at the Reflect level.



Becoming the first Australian capital city to provide free Wi-Fi internet coverage.



Launching a 12-month free parking trial to support local businesses.



Partnering with State Government agencies to develop affordable apartments.



Implementing a city cycle plan and two-way street program.



Implementing a program to showcase Aboriginal artists and cultural collections.



Constructing an award-winning community library as part of the Cathedral Square Precinct.



Working with agencies to promote Perth as a destination of choice for international education.



Developing and implementing a Customer Relationship Management system.



Developing strategies to end homelessness in Perth city within 10 years.



Delivering major events, including the City of Perth Skyworks and Christmas Lights Trail.



Facilitating a forum with key stakeholders to address retail challenges in Perth city.



Receiving a \$1.3million Federal Government grant for Smart Cities programs and initiatives.



Making changes to outdoor dining rules to abolish fees and create vibrancy throughout Perth city through increased outdoor dining.



Running waste collection services 24/7 to ensure the city is well presented.



Being voted the friendliest Australian city in 2019.



The Wellington Square Masterplan received the Landscape Planning award at the 2019 WA Australian Institute of Landscape Architecture Awards.



Winning the Government Leader category in the 2019 Australian Smart Cities Awards.







# Aspirations

Perth is a young and constantly evolving city in comparison to other capital cities throughout the world. The feedback received from the community indicated that it wants to be a part of a city that is a great place for people to live, work, visit, study and invest. The community wants the city to be seen as a beautiful and connected place that provides vibrant, diverse and friendly experiences.

Perth should be seen not only as a city that is bold and progressive in its way of life, but also have a sense of distinctiveness that people can confidently promote.

**Vibrant, connected, progressive.**

## People



## Prosperity



## Place



## Performance



## Planet



## Partnership





## 1 People



### Aspiration

A safe, activated and welcoming city that celebrates its diversity and sense of community, providing unique educational, cultural, sporting and lifestyle offerings.

### Objectives

- 1.1 Safe, clean and inviting public places that are well patronised and enjoyed by all.
- 1.2 Timely and contemporary community infrastructure and services.
- 1.3 Accessible and relevant community support services, and playing a leading role with homelessness.
- 1.4 An inclusive approach that embraces youth, seniors, people with a disability, and people from all walks of life.
- 1.5 Infrastructure, activities and programs that stimulate and entertain youth to reduce antisocial behavior.
- 1.6 Thriving and sustainable cultural, artistic and heritage industries, activities and events that encourage locals and visitors to come back for more.
- 1.7 Ongoing acknowledgement, recognition and continuing engagement with the traditional owners of city lands, the Whadjuk Nyoongar people.
- 1.8 A community that is healthy in its lifestyle and wellbeing, and generous towards helping others.

## 2 Place



### Aspiration

A well-planned and functional built form environment, promoting world class architecture, appreciation of heritage, diversity of land use and a sustainable, affordable and accessible integrated transport system.

### Objectives

- 2.1 A city that is seen by all as a great place to be.
- 2.2 A growing residential population that enjoys a wide range of density and affordable lifestyle housing options.
- 2.3 Innovative planning incentives that facilitate accelerated population growth and can achieve a critical mass capable of sustaining the city's commercial and retail economy.
- 2.4 A connected and accessible city with well utilised and sustainable non-car transport options.
- 2.5 A parking service model that meets community needs from a best value for money perspective, and allows for additional community benefits.
- 2.6 Stimulating, functional and attractive design outcomes across all developments.
- 2.7 Safe and enjoyable experiences in the public realm enabled by smart technologies, innovative design and quality infrastructure.
- 2.8 Individual precincts enjoying a unique sense of place, bespoke service delivery and governance arrangements.
- 2.9 Land use, transport and infrastructure planning that encourages and facilitates a wide range of public and private sector investment and development.

## 3 Planet



### Aspiration

A city that respects, protects and fosters its natural environment, embraces the principles of sustainability and acknowledges the impacts of our changing climate.

### Objectives

- 3.1 Increased green spaces and tree canopy throughout the city.
- 3.2 A per capita reduction in the consumption of energy and water and the generation of waste both within the corporation and throughout all city precincts.
- 3.3 Widespread acceptance and utilisation of the principles of environmentally sustainable design.
- 3.4 Awareness, acknowledgement and effective response to the impacts of climate change and sea level rise on infrastructure in both the public and private realm.
- 3.5 Improve biodiversity resilience across the city.

## 4 Prosperity



### Aspiration

A city with a diverse and resilient economy capitalising upon its unique competitive advantages and creative reputation, attracting sustainable investment in education, tourism, entertainment, commerce, technology and trade.

### Objectives

- 4.1 A sustained increase in leisure and business tourism visitation.
- 4.2 A major university campus with connected residential developments located in the CBD.
- 4.3 Strategic brand positioning for Perth as a city that is internationally recognisable, unique and inviting.
- 4.4 Attract and support new and existing business to create a CBD retail experience that is superior to suburban competition.
- 4.5 A "can do" reputation that delivers investment and assists small businesses and development generally, through a willingness to assist and encourage.
- 4.6 Precincts that utilise their unique sense of place, local pride and enthusiasm to encourage investment and economic activity.
- 4.7 Strategic investment and development driven by key opportunities such as direct international flights, student education, higher education and technology research and development.
- 4.8 Iconic signature events positioned strategically to create a vibrancy that attracts intrastate, interstate and international visitors.

## 5 Performance



### Aspiration

A city led by a Council and supported by an administration that is committed to sound strategy and governance, excellence in customer service and effective and sincere engagement with all stakeholders.

### Objectives

- 5.1 An integrated strategic framework with clear line of sight between community vision and operational outcome.
- 5.2 Contemporary community engagement systems that are inclusive, accessible and harness the capabilities of digital technologies.
- 5.3 Commercial operations that are transparent, profitable and compete fairly and lawfully with private enterprise.
- 5.4 Human resources, both elected and employed, that is committed to professional development and improvement within a safe, happy and productive workplace.
- 5.5 A financial business model underpinned by a culture of cost management, best value and strategic financial analysis that is subject to ongoing oversight, transparency and accountability.
- 5.6 Decision-making that is ethical, informed and inclusive.
- 5.7 Asset management, community services and major projects all guided by strategies that are inclusive, transparent, contemporary and intrinsically linked to the community's strategic vision.
- 5.8 Service levels that exceed customer expectations.

## 6 Partnership



### Aspiration

A City that has earned the respect and support of the local industry through strong partnerships with state bodies, industry and community groups and other key stakeholders.

### Objectives

- 6.1 Strategic planning objectives and operational activities of the City that fulfil the objects of the City of Perth Act.
- 6.2 Genuine collaboration between the City and State on major projects that add considerable value to the city's economic, social and environmental fabric.
- 6.3 The City of Perth Committee embraced as an effective and collaborative forum for the exploration of ideas and opportunities and the integration of planning processes and major project facilitation between the City and the State.
- 6.4 The City of Perth seen as an active contributor to the national agenda for capital cities by its participation in the Council of Capital City Lord Mayor's Forum.
- 6.5 Meaningful and sincere engagement with associations and organisations that represent various interest groups, to facilitate and promote a shared vision for Perth as a city.
- 6.6 Collaboration, support and communication with neighbouring local governments, peak industry associations and community groups to optimise outcomes for wider Perth areas served by all of these stakeholders.

# Trends and challenges

Multiple factors influence the way the City of Perth plans and makes decisions. Good decision-making requires an understanding of global and local trends and challenges. The following influences were assessed for their applicability to Perth city now and into the future.



## Ageing population

Greater Perth's population is ageing. While we benefit as a society from the skills and knowledge of our older generation, the widening retirement savings gap, coupled with escalating health care expenditure, will alter people's lifestyles, the services that are needed and the structure of the labour force.



## Climate change

Changes in earth systems are creating significant challenges for humanity, affecting the ecosystems we plan for and live in. Globally, greenhouse emissions are altering the climate to create less predictable local weather systems. Perth city will need to make smart decisions to deliver local responses, including addressing severe flooding events, a rising sea level (river) and increasing urban heat island effects.



## Technology

The internet has caused a remarkable expansion in digital technology and harnessing the virtual world has become important to all facets of society. With improved data transfer systems (increased volume and connectivity), there is likely to be an increase in productivity and efficiency in high-tech industries, presenting Perth city with an opportunity to invest in this globally active area.



## Economic power shift

The rise of China and India as global powerhouses is causing a shift in wealth. Developing trade markets and a rapidly growing middle class in these regions will cause a transition from an industrial-based manufacturing economy to an advanced service economy that demands education, tourism entertainment and healthcare. Perth city is well located to benefit from these opportunities.



## Global boundaries

Globalisation is set to reshape government, organisations and employment. The increasing interconnectivity of the world could threaten the economic health of Perth city, given its economy is heavily influenced by shifts in the resources sector. Perth will need to adapt to changes in global demand and expand its economic base to include more service-based industries, such as education and hospitality.



## Homelessness

Wealth is growing in key populations, resulting in increased demand for services. However, this is coupled with increased societal income inequality. Already evident on the streets, this inequality results in disadvantaged rough sleepers seeking comfort and safety close to support services. To address homelessness complaints (for example rough sleeping and begging), a mutually agreed reporting pathway and response is required between the City of Perth and WA Police.



## Antisocial behaviour and safety

Antisocial behaviour and crime is a key factor in addressing a difficult retail trading environment which includes high retail vacancy rates and low growth in visitor numbers with concerns from businesses and the community about public safety.

Addressing this issue will complement many of the objectives of the Strategic Community Plan including increased residential population, more tourist and business visitors, attracting new retail businesses and the global brand position and reputation for Perth. The City of Perth is working with WA Police to create an action plan to address this.



# The City's integrated approach



The City of Perth takes an integrated approach to its planning to ensure the City's operations are focussed on delivering the best outcomes for the community now and into the future. Through extensive research, analysis and consultation, the City develops plans aimed at enhancing the quality of Perth city as a great place to live, work, visit, study and invest in.

The Integrated Planning Model provides the organisation with a clear structure that guides a coordinated and collaborative process to develop the City of Perth's strategic direction and subsequent organisational activities.

The principal guiding document for the City is the Strategic Community Plan. The plan is developed through research and an understanding of the external environment and the constraints faced by the City of Perth. It sets a vision for the city and articulates the aspirational outcomes, objectives and measures for the City of Perth to work towards over the next ten years.

The Corporate Business Plan sets the City's services, projects and activities over four years. It is informed by the City's workforce, long-term financial and asset management plans. It also guides, and is guided by, the development of issue specific strategies, which then inform service plans and the City of Perth's Annual Budget.

Risk management is also an integral part of good management practice and an essential element of sound corporate governance. Identifying and managing risk enables a more robust basis for effective decision-making and facilitates continuous improvement in performance.

The implementation of objectives identified in this Strategic Community Plan will be achieved through contemporary project and people management practices, with active identification and management of associated risks. Implementation progress and success with service delivery will be tracked on an ongoing basis for all identified actions.

Progress towards the City's strategic objectives and goals will also be reported on an annual basis through the City of Perth's Annual Report.



# Alignment with stakeholders

The Strategic Community Plan guides the City of Perth in the services and activities it provides. However, delivering quality services and enhanced liveability cannot be done by the City of Perth in isolation.

During development of this plan, it was important for the City of Perth to have consideration for other organisations' views and objectives that have an impact on Perth.

The City of Perth places importance on forming partnerships, advocacy platforms and facilitation efforts to provide a collaborative approach to meeting community expectations.

**The City of Perth's role, together with that of its key stakeholders, is shown below:**

Stakeholder	Service Provider	Partner	Advocate	Facilitator
City of Perth	✓	✓	✓	✓
Commissioners			✓	✓
Businesses	✓	✓	✓	
Interest groups			✓	✓
Visitors			✓	
Residents		✓	✓	
Not for profits and community organisations	✓	✓	✓	
Other Local Governments	✓	✓	✓	✓
State Government	✓	✓		✓
Federal Government	✓	✓		✓



## Service Provider

Play a lead role in delivering services and programs directly to the community.



## Partner

Build partnerships with others to assist in the delivery of services and programs to the community.



## Advocate

Advocate on behalf of the community to influence the delivery of services and programs to meet the needs of the community.



## Facilitator

Facilitate others to deliver services and programs to the community.







City of **Perth**

---

For more information,  
please contact:

---

**City of Perth**

27 St Georges Terrace

Perth Western Australia 6000

Website: [www.perth.wa.gov.au](http://www.perth.wa.gov.au)

Phone: 08 9461 3333

Email: [info@cityofperth.wa.gov.au](mailto:info@cityofperth.wa.gov.au)

This document is available in  
alternate formats on request.



**Agenda  
Item 6.12**

**Appointment of Members and Deputy Members to the Design  
Advisory Committee**

**Recommendation:**

***That Council, in accordance with Section 5.10 of the Local Government Act 1995, APPROVES the appointment of members and deputy members of the Design Advisory Committee with the term of appointment to expire on 16 October 2021, as follows:***

<b>Organisation</b>	<b>Member</b>	<b>Deputy</b>
<b>Australian Institute of Architects</b>	<b>(name to be inserted)</b>	<b>(name to be inserted)</b>
	<b>(name to be inserted)</b>	
<b>Planning Institute of Australia</b>	<b>(name to be inserted)</b>	<b>(name to be inserted)</b>
	<b>(name to be inserted)</b>	
<b>Landscape Architects Institute of Australia</b>	<b>(name to be inserted)</b>	<b>(name to be inserted)</b>
<b>Office of the Government Architect</b>	<b>Government Architect or Nominee</b>	<b>N/A</b>
<b>City of Perth</b>	<b>General Manager Planning and Economic Development</b>	<b>City Architect</b>

FILE REFERENCE:	P1030366
REPORTING OFFICER:	Margaret Smith
REPORTING UNIT:	Development Approvals
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE	Planning and Economic Development
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	6 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Attachment 6.12A - Terms of Reference for the Design Advisory Committee Confidential Attachment 6.12B – Confidential Schedule of nominees CV's available to Commissioners on request <i>Confidential Attachments are distributed to Commissioners under separate cover</i>

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |             |  |
|-------------------------------------|-------------|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy    | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>  |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive   | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>  |

- ☐ Quasi-Judicial *When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.*
- ☐ Information *For the Committee to note.*

### **Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:**

**Legislation** Sections 5.8, 5.9(2), 5.10, 5.11A and 5.11 of *the Local Government Act 1995*  
Schedule A of the City Planning Scheme No. 2 - Clause 66A of the Supplemental Provisions to the Deemed Provisions

**City of Perth Act 2016** **Objects of the City of Perth**  
8(1)(c) - to provide a safe, clean and aesthetic environment for the community, city workers, visitors and tourists

**Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications** **Strategic Community Plan**  
Strategic Priority - Built Environment

### **Purpose and Background:**

The purpose of this report is to seek Council's approval to appoint suitably qualified and experienced professionals as members and deputy members to the City's Design Advisory Committee for a two-year term. A full complement of DAC members will ensure representation of professional expertise in the DAC and also ensures that a quorum can be achieved for meetings so that there are no delays in the application assessment process.

Clause 66A of the Supplemental Provisions to the Deemed Provisions (Schedule A of the City Planning Scheme No. 2) requires the establishment of a Design Advisory Committee (DAC) to provide independent technical advice and recommendations to Council in respect to applications requesting Bonus Plot Ratio and design issues on other applications referred to it for consideration.

The City's DAC is established under Section 5.8 of the *Local Government Act 1995* and is subject to the same legislative requirements as other Committees established by Council. Attachment 6.12A details the current Terms of Reference for the DAC. The membership of the Committee is confirmed by Council every two years following the local government ordinary elections. While there was no ordinary election for the City of Perth this year, the term of the previously appointed DAC members expired on 19 October 2019 and, therefore, the membership for this committee must be confirmed as soon as possible so as not to delay the processing of major development applications submitted to the City.

At the Council meeting held on **29 January 2013**, the DAC membership was confirmed as follows:

1. Two members and one deputy to be selected from a panel of five nominations presented by the Australian Institute of Architects;
2. Two members and one deputy to be selected from a panel of four nominations presented by the Planning Institute of Australia;
3. One member and one deputy to be selected from a panel of two nominations presented by the Landscape Architects Institute of Australia;
4. The State Government Architect or their nominees (ex-officio); and
5. The City of Perth Director Planning and Development (now General Manager Planning and Economic Development) and the City Architect (as Deputy) (ex-officio).

### **Details:**

In October 2019, the City wrote to the WA Chapter of the Australian Institute of Architects, the WA Division of the Planning Institute of Australia and the Landscape Architects Institute of Australia (WA Chapter) seeking nominations for Members and Deputy Members to the City of Perth DAC.

The membership criteria requires members to demonstrate the following:

- central city built environment outcomes;
- good standing in the professional community;
- expertise and interest in green buildings or environmentally sensitive design; and
- experience in built form heritage issues and outcomes.

In response to the City's request for nominations the Australian Institute of Architects (AIA); the Planning Institute of Australia (PIA) and the Landscape Architects Institute of Australia (LAIA) have provided suitably experienced and qualified nominees, as set out in Confidential Attachment 6.12B.

### **Financial Implications:**

There are no financial implications related to this report.

### **Comments:**

It is important to the effectiveness and status of the City's DAC that the members of the DAC are respected leaders in their profession, and that they bring broad and extensive experience gained from local, national and even international practice. Experience in inner city development is beneficial.

## **Conclusion**

All nominations for the members of the City's Design Advisory Committee come with relevant qualifications and experience that would satisfy the membership criteria and would contribute to the DAC's capacity as a well-regarded and reputable advisory body. To ensure the timely processing of major development applications the Council is requested to appoint the new membership, having reviewed the attached schedule and curriculum vitae of each nominee.

**DESIGN ADVISORY COMMITTEE****Established:** 17 February 2004

<b>Members:</b>	<b>Deputy:</b>
David Karotkin (Presiding Member)	Peter Hobbs
Warren Kerr	
Peter Ciemitis	Robina Crook
Malcolm Mackay	
Anthony Brookfield	Stuart Pullybank
State Government Architect or Nominee	N/A
Director Planning and Development	City Architect

**Quorum:** Four**Terms Expire:** October 2019**Review:** Every two years**Role:**

The Design Advisory Committee has been appointed by the Council in accordance with the requirements of clause 66A of the Supplemental Provisions to the Deemed Provisions (refer Schedule A of the City Planning Scheme No. 2, as gazetted on 24 February 2017).

The Design Advisory Committee is required to provide independent technical advice and recommendations to the Council in respect to applications requesting Bonus Plot Ratio and design issues on these and other applications referred to it for consideration.

Referral of Applications to the Design Advisory Committee

The following applications will be referred to the Committee:

1. Applications for development that are seeking bonus plot ratio under clause 28 of City Planning Scheme No. 2.
2. Applications for major developments within the city, including Form 1 Development Assessment Panel applications.
3. Applications for other developments where the advice of the Design Advisory Committee is considered by the Manager Development Approvals to be of assistance in the assessment of the application.
4. Any application referred to the Committee by the Council's Planning Committee or by the Council at a Council meeting.

Bonus Plot Ratio

The Committee will be guided by the Council's Bonus Plot Ratio Policy adopted pursuant to Clause 4 of the Deemed Provisions. This Policy defines the following considerations in assessing applications for bonus plot ratio:

- The awarding of bonus plot ratio presents an opportunity for the City to encourage development that will assist in realising specific aims and objectives for the future development of the city, having particular regard to the City of Perth Urban Design Framework.
- Plot ratio is a measure of development intensity and is an incentive based mechanism that permits the City to award additional plot ratio, or floor area, to be developed on a site in return for the provision of identified benefits.



Bonus plot ratio will not be awarded “as of right”. Bonus plot ratio is an award that must be earned and applicants will be required to demonstrate that the proposed bonus facility, amenity or use will deliver an identifiable strategic need or benefit and that the proposed development will be of an appropriate bulk and scale and a standard of architectural and design quality appropriate within Perth as a capital city.

The policy identifies the following list of categories eligible for bonus plot ratio:

- Public spaces. Maximum 20% bonus;
- Pedestrian links. Maximum 20% bonus;
- Conservation of heritage places. Maximum 20% bonus;
- Provision of specific facilities on private land. Maximum 20% bonus;
- Residential Use: Maximum 20% bonus; and
- Special Residential use: Maximum 40% bonus (20% for special residential use or 40% for high quality hotel use).

Where a bonus is sought for a facility or amenity falling within the Public Facilities and the Heritage categories under clause 28(2) of City Planning Scheme No. 2 and/ or a variation of plot ratio under clause 12 of the Deemed Provisions, or for a minor bonus at street level under clause 28(6) (ii) of City Planning Scheme No. 2, the Design Advisory Committee will be requested to provide advice on the extent of bonus plot ratio which is warranted.

In the case of bonus plot ratio for a residential or special residential development the extent of bonus plot ratio will not be assessed, although for those hotel developments seeking the maximum 40% bonus plot ratio the advice of the Design Advisory Committee will be sought on whether the hotel development meets the criteria of a high-quality hotel as identified in the Bonus Plot Ratio Policy.

Reference should be made to the Bonus Plot Ratio Policy for full details of how applications for bonus plot ratio will be assessed.

#### Design Advisory Matters

The Committee will also consider applications put before it for advice on design elements. In making any recommendation on these applications, the Committee will have due regard to the provisions of the City Planning Scheme No. 2, the Deemed Provisions and any Planning Policy adopted under the Scheme.

#### Register of Decisions of the Design Advisory Committee

In order to ensure that bonus plot ratio is awarded consistently, effectively and equitably and that design advice is similarly provided on a consistent basis, the Committee will establish a register recording the following information:

- Details of the development and facility seeking bonus plot ratio;
- Details of the development and major design issues to be addressed;
- The Committee’s recommendation of the proposal; and
- The Council's decision in regard to each application.

CONFIDENTIAL ATTACHMENT 6.12B  
ITEM 6.12 - APPOINTMENT OF MEMBERS AND DEPUTY MEMBERS  
TO THE DESIGN ADVISORY COMMITTEE

FOR THE AGENDA BRIEFING SESSION

19 NOVEMBER 2019

DISTRIBUTED TO COMMISSIONERS UNDER SEPARATE COVER

**Agenda  
Item 6.13****Event Grants Round 2 - 2019/20**

---

**Recommendation:*****That Council:***

1. **APPROVES Event Grants totalling \$183,499 (excluding GST) to the following applicants:**
  - 1.1 ***Sports Aircraft Association of Australia for SAAA 65<sup>th</sup> Birthday Fly-In (\$35,000);***
  - 1.2 ***Brookfield Commercial Operations Pty Ltd for Winter Lights at Brookfield Place (\$25,000);***
  - 1.3 ***HBF Health Limited for HBF Run for a Reason (\$36,500);***
  - 1.4 ***Caroline James Events Pty Ltd for Corporate Function (\$14,999);***
  - 1.5 ***Buddha's Light International Association of Western Australia Inc for Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival 2020 (\$25,000);***
  - 1.6 ***West Australian Marathon Club for Bridges Fun Run (\$5,000);***
  - 1.7 ***Rowing WA for 2 x 2020 Elizabeth Quay Rowing Regattas (\$7,000);***
  - 1.8 ***Japan Festival Inc for Perth Japan Festival Matsuri 2020 (\$15,000);***
  - 1.9 ***Farming Champions Inc for Farmer on your plate (\$5,000);***
  - 1.10 ***Mother's Day Classic Foundation for Perth Mother's Day Classic (\$5,000);***
  - 1.11 ***Tee-Ball Association of W.A. for Tee-Ball State Championships (\$5,000)***
  - 1.12 ***Western Australian Brewers Association for WA Beer Week (5,000)***
2. **DECLINES Event Grants to the following applicants:**
  - 2.1 ***Perth Indonesian Community Incorporated for Forrest Place Multicultural Festival and Food Bazaar;***
  - 2.2 ***Beerfest No 1 PTY LTD for Beerfest Perth Langley Park;***
  - 2.3 ***Lifeline WA for Lifeline WA Governors Cup and State Fair;***
  - 2.4 ***Skating At Festival Australia for Skating At Elizabeth Quay and;***
  - 2.5 ***Perth Glendi Association of WA for Perth Glendi***
3. **AUTHORISES the Chief Executive Officer (or an appointed delegate) to negotiate with the applicant the final list of sponsorship benefits according to the Council approved funding amount.**

<input type="checkbox"/>	Advocacy	<i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Executive	<i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>
<input type="checkbox"/>	Legislative	<i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>
<input type="checkbox"/>	Quasi-Judicial	<i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i>
<input type="checkbox"/>	Information	<i>For the Committee to note.</i>

**Legislation** Section 8 of the *City of Perth Act 2016*

**City of Perth Act 2016**

## Objects of the City of Perth

8(1)(g) - to strengthen Perth's reputation as an innovative, sustainable and vibrant city that attracts and welcomes all

## Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications

**Strategic Community Plan**  
Strategic Priority - Social

## Policy

Policy No and Name: 18.13 – Sponsorship and Grants

## **Purpose and Background:**

Event Grants are available to organisations that deliver events which contribute to the vibrancy of the city, activate spaces, deliver social and cultural outcomes in Perth city and increase economic benefit.

The City of Perth conducts two competitive funding rounds for Event Grants in each financial year:

- Round 1 (for projects taking place between 1 August 2019 to 31 January 2020); and
- Round 2 (for projects taking place between 1 February 2020 to 31 July 2020).

Grants are available in two funding categories:

- Up to \$15,000; and
- \$15,001 to \$40,000.

The maximum funding contribution provided by the City cannot exceed 30% of the total event budget. Funding is provided based on the quality of the application, strategic outcomes likely to be achieved and the assessment scores. The applications were assessed against the criteria in the Event Grants and Sponsorship Guidelines, based on goals identified in the City of Perth Strategic Community Plan.

### **Assessment Criteria for both funding categories (5 points are awarded to each criteria):**

#### *Cultural Outcomes*

To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?

#### *Social Outcomes*

To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?

#### *Civic Outcomes*

To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the city?

#### *Place Outcomes*

To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?

#### *Organisational Competency*

Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the program?

### **Additional Assessment Criteria for the \$15,001 to \$40,000 category (5 points are awarded to each criteria):**

#### *Economic Outcomes*

Does the event stimulate the local economy and provide opportunities for local businesses to leverage the event?

#### *Organisational Competency*

Does the event demonstrate financial viability through evidence of support from other government agencies, business or community organisations?



**Details:**

The City received 21 applications in Round 2 of Event Grants 2019/20. Of the 21 applications four withdrew. Those being Brainchild Investments Trust for Big City Hop, Prostate Cancer Foundation of Australia, UN Youth Western Australia for the project State Conference and Type 1 Diabetes Family Centre for the project Dogs for Diabetes.

The remaining 17 applications were considered by the assessment panel:

**Under \$15,000**

The following 10 applications were considered by the assessment panel for the under \$15,000 category:

RANK	APPLICANT	PROJECT	REQUESTED AMOUNT	ASSESSMENT SCORE	RECOMMENDATION
1	Caroline James Events Pty Ltd	Corporate Function 2020	\$14,999	73.34%	\$14,999
2	West Australian Marathon Club	Bridges Fun Run	\$12,500	70.46%	\$5,000
3	Rowing WA	2 x 2020 Elizabeth Quay Rowing Regattas	\$15,000	70%	\$7,000
4	Japan Festival Inc	Perth Japan Festival Matsuri 2020	\$15,000	69.49%	\$15,000
5	Farming Champions Inc	Farmer on Your Plate	\$10,000	68.11%	\$5,000
6	Tee-Ball Association of W.A.	Tee-Ball State Championships	\$5,000	68.11%	\$5,000
7	Mother's Day Classic Foundation	Perth Mother's Day Classic	\$15,000	66.66%	\$5,000
8	Western Australian Brewers Association	WA Beer Week	\$9,000	65.26%	\$5,000
9	Perth Indonesian Community Incorporated	Forrest Place Multicultural Festival and Food Bazaar	\$13,327	63.8%	Decline
10	Skating At Festival Australia	Skating At Elizabeth Quay	\$14,999	59.03%	Decline
<b>TOTAL</b>			<b>\$124,825 Requested</b>		<b>\$61,999 Recommended</b>

**\$15,001 - \$40,000**

The following seven applications were considered by the assessment panel for the \$15,001 - \$40,000 category:

RANK	APPLICANT	PROJECT	REQUESTED AMOUNT	ASSESSMENT SCORE	RECOMMENDATION
1	Sports Aircraft Association of Australia	SAAA 65th Birthday Fly-In	\$40,000	90%	\$35,000
2	Brookfield Commercial Operations Pty Ltd	Winter Lights at Brookfield Place	\$40,000	75.93%	\$25,000
3	HBF Health Limited	HBF Run for a Reason	\$40,000	74.08%	\$36,500
4	Buddha's Light International Association of Western Australia Inc.	Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival 2020	\$40,000	73.31%	\$25,000
5	Beerfest No 1 PTY LTD	Beerfest Perth Langley Park	\$40,000	62.24%	Decline
6	Lifeline WA	Lifeline WA Governors Cup and State Fair	\$20,000	61.47%	Decline
7	Perth Glendi Association of WA	Perth Glendi	\$30,000	51.84%	Decline
<b>TOTAL</b>			<b>\$250,000 Requested</b>		<b>\$121,500 Recommended</b>

The 17 applications assessed requested support totalling \$374,825 with an available budget of \$183,499 for Round 2 FY 2019/20. Of the applications assessed, 12 are recommended for approval and five for decline. This is a total support of \$183,499 for this grant round.

All applications scoring 65% and above in assessment are recommended for support. All applications under this threshold are recommended for decline.

All applications were assessed by a three-person assessment panel consisting of members from the City of Perth's Administration. A detailed Officer Assessment of all applications is included in Attachment 6.13A.

**Financial Implications:**

ACCOUNT NO:	PJ13958044000007901
BUDGET ITEM:	Event Rounds
BUDGETED AMOUNT:	\$265,000
AMOUNT SPENT TO DATE:	\$111,500
PROPOSED COST:	\$153,500
BALANCE REMAINING:	\$0
ANNUAL MAINTENANCE:	N/A
ESTIMATED WHOLE LIFE COST:	N/A

ACCOUNT NO:	PJ13958043000007901
BUDGET ITEM:	Event Annual Sponsorships
BUDGETED AMOUNT:	\$700,000
AMOUNT SPENT TO DATE:	\$600,000
PROPOSED COST:	\$29,999
BALANCE REMAINING:	\$70,001
ANNUAL MAINTENANCE:	N/A
ESTIMATED WHOLE LIFE COST:	N/A

All figures quoted in this report are exclusive of GST.

Budget remaining from the Event Sponsorship program has been allocated to this Event Grant round to support an increased number of applications being supported and ensure funding levels of annual events are maintained. Officers have confirmed the proposed transfer of \$29,999 will not impact the delivery of the Event Sponsorship Program.

### **Comments:**

Assessing the Event Grant applications within a round allows the Administration to benchmark the applications against each other and award funding based on qualitative rankings and return on objectives.

The large number of applications received in this round and the limited budget made the assessment process highly competitive. An assessment score of 65% and above was determined by the panel as the minimum required for support.

Applications recommended for support could demonstrate strong alignment with the Event Grants assessment criteria. The Assessment Panel believes that these events will add to the vibrancy of the city by activating space and will contribute to the social and cultural objectives by providing unique opportunities for the wider community to engage and connect.

The panel is confident applications receiving part-funding will be able to successfully deliver their projects in full or with revised plans.

ATTACHMENT 6.13A

**DETAILED OFFICER ASSESSMENT - EVENT GRANTS ROUND 2 - 2019/20**



Japan Festival



Brookfield Winter Lights



SAAA Fly in



HBF Run for A Reason



Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival



Elizabeth Quay Rowing Regatta

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Sports Aircraft Association of Australia****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Sport Aircraft Association of Australia
ABN	65176969964
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

Sport Aircraft Association of Australia (SAAA) is a group of aviation enthusiasts, assisting each other to build, maintain and operate sport aircraft. They educate their members to continuously improve safety outcomes. SAAA Members operate VH-registered aircraft with access to the full range of licenses, endorsements and access to airspaces.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants \$15,001 - \$40,000
<b>Project Title</b>	SAAA 65th Birthday Fly-In
<b>Project Start Date</b>	18/04/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	19/04/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Langley Park
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	10,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free to attend Event registration \$350 per aircraft
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$152,478
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$40,000 (26% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$35,000</b> (23% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	40.5 out of 45 (90%)

**Event Summary**

The SAAA 65<sup>th</sup> Birthday Fly-In is a unique community aviation event where a wide variety of over 100 sporting aircraft land on Langley Park to celebrate the anniversary of SAAA's formation. Langley Park is considered an important part of the aviation industry's history as the site of WA's first airport in 1921.

**Event Description**

Aircraft will depart from Serpentine Airfield in 30 second increments from 9am on Saturday 18 April 2020. The fastest aircraft will depart first ensuring maximum safety with separation. The first aircraft is estimated to arrive on Langley at 9.15am with one-minute intervals between each landing.



The aircraft will approach via the Narrows Bridge at 1,000 feet, track over Langley Park, before turning right to fly across Perth waters for their approach past Elizabeth Quay and the Bell Tower to land on Langley Park. The flight path chosen has been chosen to maximise viewing opportunity for the public.

The first group to arrive will comprise Glassairs, Long Eze, RV6s, Christen Eagle and Pitts Special types, amongst others. The mid-speed craft will include sports and classic aircraft such as Waco biplane, Stinson Reliant Gullwing (1935), Norde, Chipmunks and Yungmann. The slower aircraft such as vintage Tiger Moths, Silver Centennary -(the only one in the world), Fox Moth, Jodel and 1932 Pietenpol will arrive last. The aircraft will then be parked along the length of Langley Park for viewing by the public. Pilots and crew will be on hand to answer questions and show their planes.

Throughout the day there will be fly-pasts showcasing a commercial airliner 737, specialty aircraft such as the Jet Eze, aerobatic displays over the river by a Pitts Bulldog, among others, skydivers and helicopter joy-rides. All aspects of safety will be covered by ground marshals, including the general public behind a physical barrier until all aircraft are parked with engines shut down

The organisers claim that nowhere else in the world can you see planes landing within a City precinct and with a river back drop. The aircraft will remain overnight and be available for public viewing through Sunday morning before a stream departure which commences early afternoon.

The event management company, Barefoot Entertainment & Events, are committed to provide a minimum of 12 City of Perth approved food trucks.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City has not supported this applicant since 2011 (\$20,000).

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship amount:

- The City of Perth Commissioner or representative to officially open the event;
- City of Perth logo on all advertising handouts;
- City of Perth banners can be placed strategically on security fencing; and
- Sponsorship logo on all social media website.

**Events Grants (\$15,001 - \$40,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	4.5
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	4.5
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	4.5
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	4.5
<b>Economic Outcomes</b>	
Does the event stimulate the local economy and provide opportunity for local business to leverage the event?	4.5
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	4.5
Does the event demonstrate financial viability through evidence of support from other government agencies, business or community organisations?	4.5
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	4.5
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	4.5
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   40.5 out of 45 (90%)</u></b>	

**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel believes that this is a completely unique event that will promote Perth as a tourism destination, with an increase in visitation having a positive economic benefit to the city;
- The panel noted that no other comparable aviation event has occurred in the City since 2011 making the fly-in a drawcard for visitors; and
- The panel feels that the event is likely to attract considerable media attention and generate broad community interest.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Winter Lights at Brookfield Place****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Brookfield Commercial Operations Pty Ltd
ABN	86120690940
Entity Type	Australian Private Company
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

Brookfield Commercial Operations manages Brookfield Place, a 120,000 sqm precinct in the Perth CBD. Brookfield Place activates its indoor and outdoor public spaces year-round through a mix of retail, culture, and events.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants \$15,001 - \$40,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Winter Lights at Brookfield Place
<b>Project Start Date</b>	08/07/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	18/07/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Brookfield Place public spaces
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	50,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free to attend
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$550,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$40,000 (7.25 % of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$25,000</b> (4.5% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	34.17 out of 45 (75.93%)

**Event Summary**

The Brookfield Winter Lights Festival is an annual event which activates Brookfield Place with public displays of art and light installations.

Open to the public and free to attend, the festival is curated under the global Arts Brookfield banner and aligns with the Arts Brookfield mission to present free, world-class cultural experiences that bring public spaces to life.

**Event Description**

Following the success of the inaugural festival in 2012, Brookfield Place with the support of sponsors such as the City of Perth, has continued to grow the Winter Lights Festival with the 2019 event drawing in record crowds of more than 47,000 visitors.

The event will have coloured projections on the heritage buildings along St Georges Terrace in addition to bringing art and light into the Brookfield Place precinct through installations, lighting, exhibitions and interactive performances pieces. Local and international artists will be chosen based on artistic merit, activation of space, innovation in technology and design, interactivity and cost effectiveness. Installations that promote interactive engagement are also selected.

Intentionally scheduled within the City of Perth's Winter Fest campaign, the Winter Lights Festival takes advantage of the extensive coverage and strong promotion the City of Perth campaign receives.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2016	\$20,000	Winter Lights at Brookfield Place
2017	\$20,000	Winter Lights at Brookfield Place
2018	\$25,000	Winter Lights at Brookfield Place
2019	\$25,000	Winter Lights at Brookfield Place
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$90,000</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship amount:

- City of Perth crest will appear on all event collateral including:
  - Projections on the terrace;
  - Event promotional flyer;
  - Event video;
  - Lift screen advertising at Brookfield; and
  - In print at Brookfield Place;
- The City of Perth mentioned as a sponsor on Brookfield website;
- The City of Perth mentioned in event electronic direct mail to local staff, key tenants contacts, external database;
- The City of Perth acknowledged in media releases and across social media platforms;
- The City of Perth sponsorship will also be acknowledged during the opening launch speech; and
- Additional sponsorship opportunities can also be discussed.

**Events Grants (\$15,001 - \$40,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	4
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.83
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	3.50
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	4.17
<b>Economic Outcomes</b>	
Does the event stimulate the local economy and provide opportunity for local business to leverage the event?	5
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	4
Does the event demonstrate financial viability through evidence of support from other government agencies, business or community organisations?	4.33
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.67
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	1.67
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   34.17 out of 45 (75.93%)</u></b>	

**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel commented that Brookfield Winter Lights is fast becoming an iconic event on the winter calendar, bringing life into the CBD area at night and boosting the local economy through increased trading.
- The assessment panel also commented that support of this event represents a positive partnership opportunity which complements the City's Winter campaign, draws visitation into the city and helps activate the city at a traditionally quiet time.
- The panel felt that previous Winter Lights events have been very successful and that the organisers have a demonstrated ability to deliver all aspects of the project, including an effective marketing campaign.



**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | HBF Run for a Reason****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	HBF Health Limited
ABN	11126884786
Entity Type	Australian Public Company
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

HBF is a leading WA not-for-profit health insurer with a vision to be Australia's most trusted and valued member-based organisation.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants \$15,001 - \$40,000
<b>Project Title</b>	HBF Run for a Reason
<b>Project Start Date</b>	24/05/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	24/05/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Perth CBD and Gloucester Park
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	41,500
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Various – Participation fees for 2020 are yet to be set
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$2,239,600
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$40,000 (1.78% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$36,500</b> (1.63% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	33.34 out of 45 (74.08%)

**Event Summary**

The HBF Run for a Reason is the largest community running event in Western Australia with more than 33,300 participants taking part in 2019. The event is now the second largest running event in Australia, behind the Sydney City to Surf.

Run for a Reason provides a large platform to encourage the WA community to participate in a mass running and walking event for their own reason, whether that be for fun, fitness and/or fundraising. The event raises funds for more than 200 WA health related charities each year with \$10.2 million raised so far.

### **Event Description**

HBF Run for a Reason has three distances where participants can walk, jog, run or wheel (prams or wheelchairs) in the Half Marathon, 12km or 4km. Each distance has different start waves to cater for all fitness levels and abilities.

All distances start on the intersection of William and Hay Streets between 6am – 9.30am. Participants are marshalled 45mins before their start time along Murray and Hay Street Malls with a bag drop station available at Forrest Place. Family entertainment is available such as face painting, music and partner activations to bring to life the city over the morning.

The course routes all showcase the city with the Half Marathon and 4km taking participants along the Swan River. The 12km course and half marathon also go through the Graham Farmer Freeway tunnel and past Optus Stadium before all routes join and finish in Gloucester Park.

HBF Run for a Reason supports four feature charities: Cancer Council WA, Diabetes WA, Heart Foundation, and Lifeline WA which are attributed to the four largest health related issues effecting West Australians. The event also supports the "Flick Your Kit" initiative managed by St Vincent de Paul, who collect close to 3,000kg of warm clothing from the participants at the start line each year to assist West Australia's homeless and low-income earners.

The City of Perth has a long-standing history as the home of the Run for a Reason start, with thousands of participants travelling into the city on public transport or staying overnight in city accommodation. 2019 Run for a Reason participant research identified 79% of participants returned to the city and spent an estimated \$417,417 in Perth, with 4.1% of participants reporting to have purchased accommodation as a result of the event, equating to an estimated 1,122 rooms.

HBF run an extensive campaign in the lead up to the event with a series of initiatives and activations. Each year event street banners and pole wraps are installed with footpath decals being incorporated for the first time in 2019. Larger activations have included 'reason ribbons' in Elizabeth Quay and an interactive artwork installation in Yagan Square. This is combined with a four-month integrated marketing campaign to gain awareness for the event, drive registrations and encourage community engagement.

The Run for a Reason Event Centre is held over two days for participants to collect their event packs and free Run for a Reason t-shirt. The 2020 centre is tentatively planned at the Perth Convention and Exhibition Centre. This is combined with a retail exhibit and health and wellness exhibition stands.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	\$25,000.00	HBF Run for a Reason
2016	\$25,000.00	HBF Run for a Reason
2017	\$35,000.00	HBF Run for a Reason
2018	\$36,500.00	HBF Run for a Reason

2019	\$36,500.00	HBF Run for a Reason
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$158,000.00</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship amount:

- Naming rights to the Bag Drop at the Event Centre and Forrest Place Mall "City of Perth Bag Drop";
- Naming Rights to the start line "City of Perth Start";
- Opportunity for the Chair Commissioner to attend the start and officially start one of the 4km start waves;
- Representative to be invited to VIP start area and VIP finish line hospitality;
- Opportunity for City of Perth to activate near the start line;
- Opportunity for an oncourse entertainment zone eg. City of Perth Marching Band;
- Opportunity to exhibit at the Event Centre;
- City of Perth logo on all printed material including volunteer t-shirt, participant bib and event guide;
- City of Perth logo on digital assets including website footer and EDM footer;
- City of Perth signage including eight tear-drop banners and 14 crowd control barriers;
- 30sec TVC played on loop at the Event Centre and Finish Line;
- Opportunity to have customised digital content on start arch;
- Promotional tile in one electronic direct mail to participant database;
- 1 x Facebook post on HBF Run platform promoting the City;
- 1 x Twitter post on HBF Run platform promoting the City;
- 1 x Instagram post on HBF Run platform promoting the City;
- Inclusion in our digital goody bag for our participants;
- City of Perth recognition in MC announcements on event day; and
- Access to post event research.

### **Event Grants (\$15,001 - \$40,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.17
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.50
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	2.67

<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.50
<b>Economic Outcomes</b>	
Does the event stimulate the local economy and provide opportunity for local business to leverage the event?	5
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	3.50
Does the event demonstrate financial viability through evidence of support from other government agencies, business or community organisations?	3.67
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	4
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	4.33
<b>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   33.34 out of 45 (74.08%)</b>	

### **Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel believes that this is an iconic event in the city that engages all areas of the community in a positive and meaningful way.
- The event is inclusive and accessible, has a social and sustainable conscious and activates multiple locations.
- The panel noted that the event starts and finishes in the City, providing opportunities for local business before and after the run. The panel would like to see additional retail engagement for 2020 with the organisers proactively engaging with city businesses.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival 2020****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Buddhas Light International Association Western Australia Incorporated
ABN	86642350067
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Charity

**Applicant Description**

Buddha's Light International Association (BLIA) was established in 1991 comprising of monastics and lay Buddhists worldwide. Their mission is to apply tenets of Humanistic Buddhism to benefit the community through promoting culture, education, charity works, raising gender equality, providing medical services and emergency relief, and supporting environmental sustainability.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants \$15,001 - \$40,000
<b>Applicant</b>	Buddha's Light International Association of Western Australia Inc.
<b>Project Title</b>	Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival 2020
<b>Project Start Date</b>	18/04/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	19/04/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Supreme Court Gardens
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	30,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free to attend
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$200,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$40,000 (20% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$25,000</b> (12.5% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	32.99 out of 45 (73.31%)

**Event Summary**

Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival (BBMF) is an annual community event which has been celebrated in Perth since 1992. This event has been held at various locations in Perth City including Supreme Court Gardens, Langley Park and Elizabeth Quay.

**Event Description**

BBMF is a free, family friendly two-day event that showcases and celebrates diversity through Buddhist ceremonies, meditation, art, cultural display, music, dance performances, mindfulness activities and a vegetarian food fair to promote health and well-being. It is a non-alcoholic



event. The event's main objectives are to promote social harmony, mutual respect and understanding through Buddha's teachings of compassion and loving kindness.

Organisers estimate that 30,000 visitors will attend the two-day event.

Activities that comprise the event are:

- Multicultural performances;
- Multi-faith Blessing Ceremony for World Peace and Harmony;
- Multicultural Vegetarian Food Fair and local Food Truck participation;
- Art and Craft Display;
- Dragon and Lion Dances;
- Children Art and Craft DIY;
- Buddha's Birth Place exhibition - Lumbini Garden display;
- Mindfulness activities eg. Tai Chi and Meditation, Talks;
- Buddha's Birthday Education Project;
- Baby blessings;
- Buddha's bathing and prayers;
- Mass Meditation;
- Mass Tea Meditation;
- Fireworks;
- Environmental Awareness Project; and
- Vege Plan A (Be Kind Be Vego) Project.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	\$39,000	Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival
2016	\$39,000	Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival
2017	\$39,000	Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival
2018	\$20,000	Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival
2019	\$25,000	Buddha's Birthday & Multicultural Festival
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$162,000</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship amount:

- The support of the City to be acknowledged on event social media channels;
- Dedicated space onsite to carry out leveraging activities/demonstrations/displays;
- Inclusion in all press releases and other media activities, public relation campaign designed for the City of Perth, signage, sampling and other benefits at ancillary parties, receptions, shows or launches;

- Opportunity for a City of Perth representative to officiate at official event functions;
- Verbal recognition of the City of Perth's support at the event; and
- Inclusion in all print, outdoor and broadcast advertising and inclusion in event promotional collateral.

### **Event Grants (\$15,001 - \$40,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</b>	<b>SCORE (5)</b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	4.33
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	4.33
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	3.33
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.17
<b>Economic Outcomes</b>	
Does the event stimulate the local economy and provide opportunity for local business to leverage the event?	5.00
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	3.83
Does the event demonstrate financial viability through evidence of support from other government agencies, business or community organisations?	3.17
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.33
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	2.50
<b>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   32.99 out of 45 (73.31%)</b>	

### **Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel felt the event is a positive multicultural, community-focused event that promotes inclusivity and harmony and is successful in attracting large attendance numbers; and
- The Organisers have a proven track-record of successfully delivering this event and are confident the applicant will deliver again in 2020.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Bridges Fun Run****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	West Australian Marathon Club (incorporated)
ABN	69519274762
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

The West Australian Marathon Club (WAMC) is the largest running club in Western Australia, with over 800 active members who run for the club and participate in their events. The aim of the WAMC is to provide a program of well organised, safe and diverse events enabling distance runners of all ages and abilities to achieve excellence while developing club spirit.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants Under \$15,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Bridges Fun Run
<b>Project Start Date</b>	03/04/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	05/04/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Elizabeth Quay Perth foreshore footpath between the Causeway and the Narrows Bridges South Perth Foreshore between Causeway and the Narrows Bridges
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	6,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Tickets from \$5 - \$40 depending on age, distance and member status.
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$75,550
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$12,500 (16.54% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$5,000</b> (6.62% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	24.66 out of 35 (70.46%)

**Event Summary**

The Bridges Fun Run is a community running event for runners of all ages, backgrounds and abilities which takes place around the river between the Causeway and Narrows bridges. They have presented the Bridges Fun Run since 1976. The WAMC manages the Bridges Fun Run on behalf of Telethon.

### **Event Description**

The event is a 5km or 10km run around the river with the fast flat 10km course crossing over both the Narrows and Causeway bridges, utilising the pedestrian paths.

The 5km course starts at Elizabeth Quay and heads out to do a loop around the Old Brewery along the riverside path before returning to the starting point. The 10km course is the main run of the event and travels along the foreshores between the Narrows and Causeway Bridges.

An event expo and bib collection will be held at Elizabeth Quay for two days prior to the run to provide a central location for participants to collect their bibs from. The expo will house a range of products from their alliance partners and supporters. This will encourage additional visitation to the city.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	\$6,136	Bridges Fun Run
2016	\$6,136	Bridges Fun Run
2017	\$0	
2018	\$0	
2019	\$5,000	Bridges Fun Run
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$17,272</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- City of Perth acknowledgement and promotion on the Event Social Media channels - Instagram and Facebook (7000+ followers);
- City of Perth inclusion in the quarterly member newsletter - 800+ members;
- Opportunity for finish chute banner positioning on crowd control barriers;
- Presentation of awards by City of Perth representative;
- Opportunity to interview City of Perth representative with commentary team on race day; and
- Firing of starters gun by City of Perth representative.

**Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.17
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.33
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	2.33
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.50
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	5.00
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.33
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	4.00
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   24.66 out of 35 (70.46%)</u></b>	

**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel felt that the event showcases and activates the riverfront and Elizabeth Quay;
- The panel believes there could be a beneficial economic impact to businesses in the area as the event finishes around lunchtime. Organisers are encouraged to engage early-on with retailers in Elizabeth Quay to maximise the opportunities of this event;
- The panel noted the growth of the event and the potential to attract more participants; and
- The panel believes the Organiser has a demonstrated ability to deliver a quality event again in 2020.



**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | 2020 Elizabeth Quay Rowing Regattas****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Rowing Association of Western Australia Inc
ABN	56497807382
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

Rowing WA is the governing body for the sport of Rowing in WA, and was formed in 1888. Rowing WA is a not-for-profit sporting organisation representing member rowing clubs and affiliated school rowing programs in WA. Rowing WA has been running regattas in Elizabeth Quay since it opened in 2016.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants Under \$15,000
<b>Project Title</b>	2020 Elizabeth Quay Rowing Regattas
<b>Project Start Date</b>	14/02/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	14/11/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Elizabeth Quay inlet and Swan River Foreshore
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	16,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free to attend <i>Participation fee:</i> Member entry fees \$12 and non-club members \$15
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$52,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$15,000 (29% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$7,000</b> (13.46% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	24.5 out of 35 (70%)

**Event Summary**

Rowing WA will hold two regattas at Elizabeth Quay in 2020 – one in February and one in November. The regattas will be held in the evening and offer an exciting head to head sprint rowing format.

**Event Description**

Each regatta will feature a 192m two-lane sprint course traversing Elizabeth Quay. The course allows spectators to get up close to the start, and have boats row under them at the finish,

provide a unique perspective to the public. As the event is to be held at night time, boats will be decorated with lights and glow sticks, and commentary will be piped around the venue.

Rowing WA has invested significantly in the safe operation of a regatta held at night, on-water and in a highly public arena. The Risk Management Plan has been developed in conjunction with MRA, City of Perth, Main Roads, Public Transport Authority and the Department of Transport.

Organisers will focus on improving engagement with spectators and rowers off-water. A recent partnership with The Reveley will turn the ground floor and alfresco areas into a rowing-specific venue for the evening, encouraging supporters and public to get involved in the event. Other off-water activities are in development.

Rowing WA advise that the regattas have potential to align with other land-based events occurring at Elizabeth Quay to capitalise on crowds at the event.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	N/A	
2016	N/A	
2017	N/A	
2018	N/A	
2019	\$11,000	2 x Elizabeth Quay Regattas
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$11,000</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- City of Perth acknowledgement or campaign promotion on the event Social Media channels – two Facebook posts and two Instagram posts;
- City of Perth content in four event-related E-newsletter stories;
- City of Perth invited to enter a crew into each regatta;
- Invitation for up to four City of Perth representatives to attend official event function;
- Opportunity for City of Perth to have activation at regatta; and
- Up to three verbal City of Perth announcements during the regatta commentary at each regatta.

**Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	2.83
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.17
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	4.00
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.67
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	4.83
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.00
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	3.00
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   24.50 out of 35 (70%)</u></b>	

**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel commented that the event is positive in terms of drawing visitors into the city at night time, particularly down to the river foreshore and Elizabeth Quay;
- The evening setting of the event makes the event unique;
- The panel questioned the attendance figures and feels this number is over inflated; and
- The panel noted successful promotion to the wider non-rowing community is required to ensure attendance growth.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Perth Japan Festival Matsuri 2020****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Japan Festival Inc.
ABN	12787414676
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

Japan Festival is a non-profit organisation that was established by representatives of the Japanese community and Japanese businesses to conduct events aimed at cultural exchange between Australia and Japan. The organisation aims to showcase Japanese culture to the local community through both corporate and community events and also supports Japanese migrants living in Western Australia.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants Under \$15,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Perth Japan Festival Matsuri 2020
<b>Project Start Date</b>	07/03/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	07/03/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Lot 4 Elizabeth Quay
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	10,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free to attend
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$125,701.23
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$15,000 (11.93% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$15,000</b> (11.93% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	24.32 out of 35 (69.49%)

**Event Summary**

The Japan Festival is a community event showcasing Japanese culture. The Festival includes traditional music and dress, martial arts and dance demonstrations, and Japanese food and goods. The event has been held in the City since 2014.

**Event Description**

The annual Japan Festival Matsuri is the biggest Japanese cultural event in WA and the only event held in Perth that is dedicated to celebrating Japanese culture.

The aim of the event is to promote good relations between Japan and Australia, provide an opportunity for the Japanese community to unite and celebrate together, and to provide non-Japanese residents with an understanding of Japanese culture, tradition and way of life.

The event includes the following cultural performances:

- Japanese music performed on traditional instruments;
- Japanese choir;
- Martial arts demonstrations;
- Japanese dancing; and
- Japanese kimono parade.

Contemporary Japanese culture will also be represented and will feature Cos-play, the practice of dressing up as a character from a film, book, or video game, especially one from the Japanese genres of manga or anime.

Stage performances will be broadcast from two trailer-mounted LED screens so visitors at the rear of the venue can also enjoy the stage activities.

Approximately 25 food stalls will provide Japanese cuisine. Other stalls will provide information and displays about Japan and Japanese services, and there will also be free games for children.

A new component planned for the 2020 event is the inclusion of a licensed bar where Japanese beer, sake and whisky will be showcased. It is also proposed that an invite-only sponsor event will take place the evening prior which will utilise the same licensed area and event site.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	\$8,400	Japan Festival Matsuri
2016	\$10,000	Japan Festival Matsuri
2017	\$10,000	Japan Festival Matsuri
2018	\$10,000	Japan Festival Matsuri
2019	\$15,000	Japan Festival Matsuri
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$53,400</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- City of Perth logo displayed on the trailer-mounted LED screens at the event;
- City of Perth acknowledge as a Major Sponsor at the event by speakers and the MC;
- Opportunity for a City of Perth representative to speak at the event;
- City of Perth acknowledged as a Major Sponsor on radio advertising/promotions; and



- The City of Perth acknowledged/tagged in social media (Facebook, Instagram).

### **Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.83
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.83
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	3.50
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.00
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	5.00
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.33
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	1.83
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   24.32 out of 35 (69.49%)</u></b>	

### **Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel commented that this event is an important and well-developed cultural event that is unique in terms of programming, including Cos-play, martial arts and a licensed bar showcasing Japanese alcohol;
- The panel noted that the previous growth and success of the event has resulted in a new venue to accommodate increased attendance numbers; and
- The marketing campaign engages the use of paid content, which is not often seen in community or cultural events. This was commended by the panel as it has resulted in a successful event with year-on-year growth.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Farmer On Your Plate****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Farming Champions Inc
ABN	33485323802
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

Farming Champions advocates the importance of agriculture and seeks to promote the skills and passions of farming families to a wider audience within Perth. Through education and advocacy, their main event for the year, “Farmer On Your Plate” (FOYP), aims to engage with city-based end consumers, in ways that many would otherwise be unable to encounter. FOYP allows consumers to engage and discuss issues such as food security, ethical production of food, biosecurity and agricultural innovation.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants Under \$15,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Farmer On Your Plate
<b>Project Start Date</b>	02/04/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	02/04/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Forrest Place
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	3,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free to attend Stall holders fee from \$75 to \$200
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$23,500
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$10,000 (42% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$5,000</b> (21.27% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	23.84 out of 35 (68.11%)

**Event Summary**

FOYP aims to showcase agritourism and farming. The event has been held annually since 2013, with the 2018 event featuring as part of the opening celebrations of Yagan Square. FOYP seeks to engage directly with the public while showcasing WA produce and primary producers

**Event Description**

FOYP will be held in Forrest Place, with farm animals, butchering demonstrations, and food samples cooked and presented by the chefs from top restaurants in and around Perth. The ‘paddock to plate’ experience is free to the wider public.

From 9am until 5pm several activities will take place including food demonstrations, information sessions, and chefs cooking and demonstrating produce from each of the primary producers' present which patrons may sample for a gold coin donation.

Organisers hope that the event may influence the consumer at the point of sale in the supermarket. Connections made by the consumer with farmers enables layers of trust to build and enables the public to have confidence to buy local produce.

Organisers have advised that the award of a grant towards short-term infrastructure would allow Farming Champions to concentrate on the long-term benefits of FOYP itself and allow the event to grow by providing new attractions each year.

Key supporters of the event include the Royal Agricultural Society of WA, Buy West Eat Best – Department of Primary Industries of WA, and Frasers Restaurant. Also in attendance at the event will be the WA Governor or the WA Minister of Agriculture to officially open the event.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City has not previously supported this applicant.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- City of Perth logo on all material and visible on Facebook and promoted during all media communications.

### **Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.17
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.50
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	3.50
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.17
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	3.83
<b>Benefits</b>	

Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.00
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	3.67
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   23.84 out of 35 (68.11%)</u></b>	

### **Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel felt that this is a unique community event for the City that compliments and encourages interest in the City's hospitality industry through advocacy of local produce and suppliers;
- The panel noted previous events had been successfully run and included substantial engagement with the general public by the stallholders who talk to the attendees and provide education;
- The event's marketing campaign is well developed and there is opportunity for the City of Perth to leverage support of the event through its own digital channels; and
- It was noted the applicant's funding request was more than 30% of the overall budget.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Tee-Ball State Championships****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Tee-Ball Association Of WA (Inc)
ABN	13684422808
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Details**

The Tee-Ball Association of WA was formed in 1978 to coordinate and promote the game of Tee-Ball in Western Australia. The Association consists of affiliated clubs and associations and the delegates of these together with the elected Office Bearers form the T.B.A.W.A. Council.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants Under \$15,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Tee-Ball State Championships
<b>Project Start Date</b>	29/02/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	02/03/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Langley Reserve
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	5,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free for spectators Participation cost \$100 per team
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$20,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$5,000 (25% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$5,000</b> (25% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	23.84 out of 35 (68.11%)

**Event Summary**

The Tee-Ball State Championships is an annual event for school-aged participants. The event has been held at Langley Park since 1980.

**Event Description**

The Tee-Ball State Championships will be played over the March long weekend.

The event is a round-robin style tournament with more than 100 teams of both boys and girls, representing approximately 30 clubs from metropolitan and country regions. There are thirteen one-hour games played every 80 minutes.



Approximately 100 games are played on Saturday and Sunday with most finals being played on the Monday. Each team generally plays five to six games over the three days. There are six age groups with players' ages ranging from five to twelve years old.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	\$5,000	Tee-Ball State Championships
2016	\$5,000	Tee-Ball State Championships
2017	\$5,000	Tee-Ball State Championships
2018	\$5,000	Tee-Ball State Championships
2019	\$5,000	Tee-Ball State Championships
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$25,000</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- The City of Perth crest to appear on all promotional material including brochures, flyers, e-newsletters, booklets, adverts, websites etc;
- The City of Perth to be acknowledged verbally during the event;
- The City of Perth to display signage at the event promoting its sponsorship;
- The City of Perth to receive a complimentary full-page advert in the program for the event.
- The City of Perth logo to be displayed at the event;
- The City of Perth to be given the opportunity to place news item in any newsletters produced promoting the event;
- The City of Perth to be given the opportunity to have an information kiosk at the event, staffed by the City;
- City of Perth representative to be invited to speak at the event; and
- The City of Perth logo to be displayed at the Tee-Ball Association of Western Australia Clubrooms acknowledging sponsorship.

#### **Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	2.50
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.83

<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	3.17
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	2.67
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	5.00
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.50
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	3.17
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   23.84 out of 35 (68.11%)</u></b>	

### **Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel noted that the event has a long-history of being hosted within the City of Perth;
- Attendance from 500 regional participants has potential to generate a good level of economic returns to bricks and mortar businesses and accommodation providers; and
- The panel felt the quality of the application submitted was low and lacked detail. Although the event brings in a large number of participants, it does not showcase the sport in the way other sporting events within the city do.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Perth Mother's Day Classic****Applicant details**

Entity Name	The Trustee for Mother's Day Classic Foundation
ABN	16179157565
Entity Type	Discretionary Investment Trust
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Charity

**Applicant Description**

The Mother's Day Classic Foundation is a charitable group supporting the National Breast Cancer Foundation, a not-for-profit organisation that supports research into breast cancer prevention and treatment. Over the past 22 years, the MDC Foundation have raised \$36.4 million for breast cancer research.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants Under \$15,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Perth Mother's Day Classic
<b>Project Start Date</b>	10/05/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	10/05/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Supreme Court Gardens
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	3,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Adult \$45 - \$55 Concession \$20 - \$30 Child \$20
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$118,392.00
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$15,000 (12.66% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Approve</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$5,000</b> (4.22% of the total project budget)
<b>Assessment Score</b>	23.33 out of 35 (66.66%)

**Event Summary**

The Mother's Day Classic is an annual national event which aims to raise funds for breast cancer research across Australia. The event is a fun run or walk and has been held in Perth for 12 years.

**Event Description**

The Mother's Day Classic consists of a 4km and 8km walk/run starting in Supreme Court Gardens, continuing onto Riverside Drive and then back to the finish in Supreme Court Gardens.

The event will include a range of activities in a festival atmosphere with food and beverage, activities and giveaways, a kid's zone and live entertainment.

The event site is decorated in pink and participants, supporters and volunteers are given the opportunity to show their support and remember those touched by breast cancer. Many participants wear tribute cards dedicating the morning to loved ones who have been lost or are currently fighting breast cancer. They can then place these cards on the tribute wall in the assembly area. Organisers advised that the event audience is primarily women, with 74% of participants being female.

The goal of the Mother's Day Classic Perth event is to deliver an inspirational and fun community event for all Perth locals which celebrates those touched by breast cancer and increases awareness for breast cancer research.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	\$12,000	Perth Mother's Day Classic
2016	\$12,000	Perth Mother's Day Classic
2017	\$10,000	Perth Mother's Day Classic
2018	\$5,000	Perth Mother's Day Classic
2019	\$5,000	Perth Mother's Day Classic
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$44,000</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- City of Perth acknowledged as a partner of the Mother's Day Classic Perth;
- Official Venue Partner for the event on dedicated event website;
- Logo recognition on all event promotional material and the event website;
- Sponsor profile on event website;
- Opportunity to display City of Perth signage at the event;
- Organisational statement read out at the venue throughout the event; 'City of Perth is a proud supporter of the 2020 Mother's Day Classic';
- Access to the event for the City of Perth digital team to produce content;
- Posts on the official event Facebook page with City of Perth content;
- An opportunity to have a banner advertisement in one e-newsletter to Perth participants;
- City of Perth to be listed in the e-newsletter footer with a hyperlink to the City of Perth website;
- The City of Perth logo to be included on event start / finish line gantries and arches; and
- Opportunity for the City of Perth to provide a 'sponsor offer' for the event sponsor offer page.

**Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.00
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.50
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	2.50
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.00
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	5.00
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.33
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	3.00
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   23.33 out of 35 (66.66%)</u></b>	

**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel commented that it is a positive event that increases awareness for an important charitable cause;
- The panel noted that the request for funding is higher than previous years without sufficient detail on what additional funds would support. Maintaining the current level of funding was recommended by the panel; and
- The event encourages attendees into the city in what would otherwise be a quiet period for the City.



**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | WA Beer Week****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Western Australian Brewers Association Incorporated
ABN	60252199318
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

The Western Australian Brewers Association (WABA) was formed in 2002 by a group of emerging small breweries. It is a not for profit entity and purely operated and driven by volunteers from within and outside the brewing industry. WABA's mission is to support, protect and promote the growth of all WABA members and the WA brewing industry. WABA currently has membership base of 50 of the 73 breweries within WA.

**Event Details**

Grant Category	Event Grants Under \$15,000
Project Title	WA Beer Week
Project Start Date	18/06/2020
Project End Date	28/06/2020
Venue	See project description for list of hospitality venues
Estimated Attendance	6,000
Ticket Price	Venues pay a registration fee of \$250 per event.
Total Project Cost	\$30,000
Total Amount Requested	\$9,000 (30% of the total project budget)
Recommendation	<b>Approve</b>
Recommended Amount	<b>\$5,000</b> (16.66% of the total project budget)
Assessment Score	22.84 out of 35 (65.26%)

**Event Summary**

WA Beer Week is a 10-day showcase of WA beer, food and hospitality and takes place at bars, breweries and restaurants within WA. In 2019, WA Beer Week featured over 50 events. The exact dates are to be confirmed, but the week is typically hosted in June, which is commonly a quieter period for small businesses within the city bounds.

**Event Description**

WA Beer week was created to showcase the locally made beer that WA has to offer alongside the small businesses that offer food and beverages to the public.

While it is a celebration of WA Beer, organisers advised that eastern states and international brewers make their way over to WA to be part of the festival. WABA encourages these breweries to collaborate with a local WA brewery on their event/showcase.

The week involves many events including an opening showcase event and closing with the Perth Royal Beer Awards run in conjunction with the Royal Agricultural Society of WA. Other events are managed by participating venues who pay a participation fee to be included under the WA Beer Week umbrella.

Organisers have listed the following venues as part of the application:

- Old Faithful BBQ;
- Petition Beer Corner;
- Long Chim;
- Green Horns;
- Nowhereman Brewing Co;
- Northbridge Brewing Co;
- Bright Tank Brewing Co;
- Lallah Rookh;
- Print Hall;
- Stables Bar;
- The Aviary;
- Palace Arcade;
- Market Ground;
- Generous Squire;
- Bob's Bar; and
- Caboose.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City has not previously supported this applicant.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- City of Perth promoted on event website and material; and
- Opportunity for the City of Perth marketing and events teams to capture imagery and content throughout the week.

**Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.00
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.17
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	3.33
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.67
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	3.67
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	2.83
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	3.17
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   22.84 out of 35 (65.26%)</u></b>	

**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel commented that the event is well-timed to occur in June which can be a quieter time in the City;
- Although not scored highly, the event supports many local businesses through the umbrella campaign which will increase patronage of participating venues; and
- The panel noted that Organisers will need an effective marketing campaign to ensure engage target markets are reached.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Forrest Place Multicultural Festival and Food Bazar****Applicant Details**

Applicant	Perth Indonesian Community Incorporated
Entity Name	The Trustee For The Olszowy Family Trust
ABN	65133640532
Entity Type	Other trust
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

The Perth Indonesian Community Incorporated is a volunteer-run non-profit organisation set-up to promote Indonesian culture in Australia.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants Under \$15,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Forrest Place Multicultural Festival and Food Bazaar
<b>Project Start Date</b>	14/03/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	14/03/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Forrest Place
<b>Estimated attendance</b>	15,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free to attend
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$65,291.70
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$13,327.28 (20.4% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Decline</b>
<b>Recommended amount</b>	<b>\$0</b>
<b>Assessment Score</b>	22.33 out of 35 (63.8%)

**Event Summary**

The Forrest Place Multicultural Festival and Food Bazaar is free community event which celebrates multiculturalism in Perth.

**Event Description**

This family friendly and inclusive event consists of multicultural dance performances, traditional and modern music, songs performed by singers from multi-cultural backgrounds, batik paint workshops and a multicultural food bazaar. Organisers noted the event celebrated many cultures.

Attendees will also have the opportunity to play the "Angklung", a traditional bamboo musical instruments, led by the Murdoch University Indonesian Students Association.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City has not previously supported this applicant.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- Acknowledgement of the sponsorships in printed collateral;
- Verbal sponsor acknowledged by MC over the PA during the event;
- City of Perth representative to officially open the Festival;
- A City of Perth stall at the event;
- City of Perth signage at the event; and
- Access to the event for the City of Perth Digital team to produce content at our own cost.

### **Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a four-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.50
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.67
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	2.33
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	3.00
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	3.33
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.00
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	3.50
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   22.33 out of 35 (63.8%)</u></b>	



**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel noted that multicultural events provide an opportunity for the greater community to connect and to celebrate the diversity of people and nationalities in the State;
- The panel commented that the event has strong cultural outcomes; however, felt it is unlikely to support nearby bricks and mortar business;
- The panel also believes the marketing campaign requires a greater level of sophistication to increase awareness in the community;
- The panel queried the voluntary labour that has been included as an expense at \$20,220; and
- The application scored below the threshold of 65% required for support, however the panel recommended supporting the hire of Forrest Place through an in-kind Venue Support Grant.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Beerfest Perth****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Beerfest No.1 Pty Ltd
ABN	78165256753
Entity Type	Australian Private Company
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

Beerfest Australia was launched in Launceston, Tasmania in 2010 by local Craft Beer enthusiasts, James Harding and Stacy File to facilitate community engagement and promotion of the Tasmanian Craft Beer industry. The success of the Launceston festival has led to the growth of seven additional Beerfest festivals nation-wide.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants \$15,001 - \$40,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Beerfest Perth
<b>Project Start Date</b>	27/03/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	29/03/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Langley Park
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	12,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	\$25 (TBC) Alcohol stallholders are charged \$2,000 Food stallholders are charged \$1,000
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$495,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$40,000 (8% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Decline</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$0</b>
<b>Assessment Score</b>	28.01 out of 45 (62.24%)

**Event Summary**

BeerFest is recognised as one of Australia's longest running craft beer festivals. The event offers the opportunity for producers of all sizes to share their products with customers in a festival atmosphere.

**Event Description**

Organisers work together with over 300 producers to deliver the festival. The festival is designed to engage the local beer drinking community and increase regional visitation by contributing to local experience tourism.

Brewers and other businesses participating in the festival are charged a single fee with no additional rebates or commissions. This allows participants to retain 100% of profits across the festival weekend and ensures a viable experience for local producers. Organisers state the average entry fee of \$25 keeps the festival affordable for all key demographics.

Alongside the beer stalls will be headline music and comedy, masterclasses, live demonstrations, roving performers and more. The festival will include family friendly entertainment for kids so that people of all ages can enjoy the event early in the day.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City has not previously supported this applicant.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship amount:

- Logo, link and page on website;
- Additional electronic direct mail outreach (three per festival);
- Social media outreach (three per festival);
- Signage within main festival entrance;
- Additional signage within prime locations on site;
- Back Cover advertisement within official Festival Guide (per festival);
- On the day promotion by MC (key notes provided by City of Perth); and
- Logo inclusion on all advertising material.

### **Event Grants (\$15,001 - \$40,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.17
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.17
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	2.50
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	2.67
<b>Economic Outcomes</b>	
Does the event stimulate the local economy and provide opportunity for local business to leverage the event?	4.17
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	

Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	3.67
Does the event demonstrate financial viability through evidence of support from other government agencies, business or community organisations?	2.83
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.00
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	2.83
<b>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   28.01 out of 45 (62.24%)</b>	

### **Assessment Comments**

- This event showcases WA businesses by engaging local suppliers, brewers, food stalls, musicians and comedians, however it does not provide a completely unique opportunity for the City;
- The cost for businesses to showcase at the festival is significant when considering the budget;
- The request for funding is high for the event. It was noted the cost of hiring the City-owned reserve was what prompted the applicant to apply; and
- The application scored below the threshold of 65% and is recommended for decline as the budget has been expended on higher ranking events.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Lifeline WA Governors Cup and State Fair****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Living Stone Foundation Inc
ABN	43517756699
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Public Benevolent Institution

**Applicant Description**

Lifeline WA is the leading provider in suicide prevention and crisis support offering a 24-hour telephone service. Through its service models Lifeline WA provides counselling, crisis interventions, group programs, self-care resources, personal support, education and awareness raising programs, information and referral services.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants \$15,001 - \$40,000
<b>Applicant</b>	Lifeline WA
<b>Project Title</b>	Lifeline WA Governors Cup and State Fair
<b>Project Start Date</b>	09/02/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	09/02/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Government House
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	1,500
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Stall holders and competition entrants will pay a small fee which will be directly donated to the charity Lifeline WA.
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$94,250
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$20,000 (21% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Decline</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$0</b>
<b>Assessment Score</b>	27.66 out of 45 (61.47%)

**Event Summary**

The Lifeline WA Governors Cup and State Fair is a revamped version of The Young Butchers Picnic which supports the work of Lifeline WA. This event is a celebration of the meat and food industries in Western Australia, with funds raised from this event contributing to the life-saving work of this charity.

**Event Description**

The fair will include ten top BBQ teams from around the world competing for a Kansas City BBQ Society sanctioned event which is world recognised. The USA Style Steak Fair will also be taking



place, showcasing the best of WA produce. Not only is the background of the meat competition very multicultural, the American BBQ competition represents many nationalities who come together in Perth to bond over meat and fire.

This is a family friendly event which will include activities such as sports clinics with elite athletes, cooking demonstrations, kids cooking classes, sampling of WA produce and entertainment rides for children.

#### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

<b>Year</b>	<b>Amount</b>	<b>Project</b>
2015	\$20,000	Young Butchers Picnic
2016	\$20,000	Young Butchers Picnic
2017	\$20,000	Young Butchers Picnic
2018	\$0 -	Young Butchers Picnic (\$10,000 approved at Council however event was cancelled)
2019	\$10,000	Young Butchers Picnic
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$70,000</b>	

- The City of Perth has received an acquittal for the previous support; and
- City Officers can confirm that all previous funding has been satisfactorily acquitted.

#### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship amount:

- The City of Perth logo will appear on website of Lifeline WA and Mondo Community Warriors;
- Signage at the event will have City of Perth logo;
- Opportunity for a City Representative to attend and present the winning trophies of all competitors at the event; and
- Dedicated social media posts on Lifeline WA and Mondo Community Warriors page promoting City of Perth as a supporting sponsor of the event.

#### **Event Grants (\$15,001 - \$40,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.00
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.33

<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	3.83
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	2.50
<b>Economic Outcomes</b>	
Does the event stimulate the local economy and provide opportunity for local business to leverage the event?	5.00
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	3.33
Does the event demonstrate financial viability through evidence of support from other government agencies, business or community organisations?	3.17
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	2.83
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	0.67
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   27.66 out of 45 (61.47%)</u></b>	

### **Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel commented that it is a popular community event that attracts a broad demographic, however in an extremely competitive assessment round the application did not score highly;
- The panel noted the worthy charitable cause of this event;
- The panel felt that application lacked detailed information on the fair and the event components;
- The application scored below the threshold of 65% and is recommended for decline as the budget has been expended on higher ranking events; and
- It is recommended the City provides support through its digital team to promote the event and encourage attendance.

**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Skating At Elizabeth Quay****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Skating At Pty Ltd
ABN	87618703709
Entity Type	Australian Private Company
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

Skating At is a national winter festival, offering a European style winter festival complete with outdoor ice skating, ice slides, après bars and food. Skating At aims to activate city centers around Australia in a time when traditionally there is not much happening. They also aim to offer families an opportunity to get out and enjoy the sport of Ice Skating.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants Under \$15,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Skating At Elizabeth Quay
<b>Project Start Date</b>	26/07/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	19/07/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Lot 4, Elizabeth Quay
<b>Estimated Attendance</b>	50,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Various prices - upwards from \$23 (Adults), \$15 (Children)
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$330,000.00
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$14,999 (4.5% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Decline</b>
<b>Recommended Amount</b>	<b>\$0</b>
<b>Assessment Score</b>	20.67 out of 35 (59.03%)

**Event Summary**

Skating At will transform Elizabeth Quay for three weeks into a Winter Wonderland offering the general public an opportunity to enjoy outdoor ice skating on a state-of-the-art 18 x 30m Ice Rink in the heart of Perth.

**Event Description**

In addition to the ice-skating rink, Skating At offers other rides and entertainment including a 30m Ice Slide, local food trucks and a complete Après-ski style bar.

Organisers state Skating At is a 100% accessible event for the family. Skating At has previously partnered with the Variety Children's Charity and Heartkids to offer exclusive sessions for children using wheelchairs and their carers to enjoy ice skating.

In its third year at, Skating At attracted over 50,000 people through the Elizabeth Quay event site in 2019. The organisation is looking to expand its scope and work with the City of Perth to become a hub in its overall winter activation. Organisers have advised that event grant funding would enable them to expand their food, beverage and entertainment component of the event.

### **Previous five years City of Perth Support and Acquittals**

The City has not previously supported this applicant.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship:

- Skating At can offer opportunities for Dasher Board Signage around the ice rink perimeter as well as 'in ice logos' for the City of Perth; and
- Opportunities for branding at the event that can be discussed further.

### **Event Grants (under \$15,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a three -person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.00
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	2.83
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	3.00
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	2.33
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	4.33
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	3.17
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	2.00
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   20.66 out of 35 (59.03%)</u></b>	

**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel believes this event is highly commercial in nature and noted the event already generates a profit with the applicant stating that the funding would provide a lower break-even point;
- The event does attract families to the City for a unique experience;
- The panel note the supplied budget does not provide detail; and
- The application scored below the threshold of 65% and is recommended for decline as the budget has been expended on higher ranking events.



**Event Grants Round 2 | 2019/20 | Perth Glendi****Applicant Details**

Entity Name	Perth Glendi Association of WA
ABN	55816416363
Entity Type	Other Incorporated Entity
ABN Status	Active
ATO Endorsed Charity Type	Not endorsed

**Applicant Description**

The Perth Glendi Association of WA is a not-for profit group with the main purpose of sharing Hellenic Culture to the wider Australian community through the Perth Glendi Greek Festival Event on a bi-annual basis.

**Event Details**

<b>Grant Category</b>	Event Grants \$15,001 - \$40,000
<b>Project Title</b>	Perth Glendi
<b>Project Start Date</b>	19/04/2020
<b>Project End Date</b>	20/04/2020
<b>Venue</b>	Russell Square
<b>Estimated attendance</b>	20,000
<b>Ticket Price</b>	Free to attend
<b>Total Project Cost</b>	\$130,000
<b>Total Amount Requested</b>	\$30,000 (23% of the total project budget)
<b>Recommendation</b>	<b>Decline</b>
<b>Recommended amount</b>	<b>\$0</b>
<b>Assessment Score</b>	23.33 out of 45 (51.84%)

**Event Summary**

The Perth Glendi is a family friendly two-day Greek Festival celebrating Hellenic culture.

**Event Description**

The event will offer “a taste of Greece in Perth” with a selection of Greek food, arts and crafts, cooking demonstrations, and music and dance to the wider community. The event aims to attract Greek descendants and non-Greek residents.

The 2020 Perth Greek Festival will be the fourth festival organised by the Perth Glendi Association. According to the organisers, last year's event at Elizabeth Quay attracted over 14,000 despite inclement weather. Organisers noted that visitors to the festival tend to spend the whole day rather than just pass through.

### **Sponsorship Benefits**

The applicant will provide the following benefits for the requested sponsorship amount:

- The City of Perth logo will appear on all promotion and marketing material as a Major Sponsor before, during and after the event;
- City of Perth signage on the main stage of the festival;
- City of Perth verbally acknowledged by the event MC;
- The City of Perth will be promoted on the event website and Facebook Page which has 1,700 followers and a reach of over 120,000; and
- The City of Perth logo will also be included as a major sponsor in the electronic newsletter to 1,500 subscribers.

### **Event Grants (\$15,001 - \$40,000) Assessment Score Card**

The application was assessed by a four-person assessment panel and the scoring has been averaged for each outcome.

<b><u>ESSENTIAL ASSESSMENT CRITERIA</u></b>	<b><u>SCORE (5)</u></b>
<b>Cultural Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event celebrate the diversity of Perth as a capital city?	3.33
<b>Social Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide opportunities for the local or greater community to connect?	3.33
<b>Civic Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event provide experiences that are unique to the City?	1.67
<b>Place Outcomes</b>	
To what extent does the event activate private or public spaces with vibrant activity?	2.67
<b>Economic Outcomes</b>	
Does the event stimulate the local economy and provide opportunity for local business to leverage the event?	2.83
<b>Organisational Competency</b>	
Does the applicant have a demonstrated capacity to manage all aspects of the event?	2.50
Does the event demonstrate financial viability through evidence of support from other government agencies, business or community organisations?	2.33
<b>Benefits</b>	
Does the event offer adequate benefits/ recognition for the City?	2.00
To what extent does the event activate a space (or spaces) prioritised for activation by the City?	2.67
<b><u>TOTAL ASSESSMENT SCORE   23.33 out of 45 (51.84%)</u></b>	

**Assessment Comments**

- The assessment panel commented that the event has potential to add vibrancy to Elizabeth Quay, however is quite insular in that it does not benefit any of the bricks and mortar businesses in the precinct or wider Perth area;
- The application states that the event is fully ticketed however the income from ticket sales has not been identified in the budget;
- The application's large funding request was not reflective of the small reach of the event; and
- The application scored below the threshold of 65% and is recommended for decline as the budget has been expended on higher ranking events.

CONFIDENTIAL ATTACHMENT 6.13B  
ITEM 6.13 - EVENT GRANTS ROUND 2 - 2019/20

FOR THE AGENDA BRIEFING SESSION

19 NOVEMBER 2019

DISTRIBUTED TO COMMISSIONERS UNDER SEPARATE COVER

**Recommendation:*****That Council:***

1. ***In accordance with section 3.12(4) of the Local Government Act 1995 NOTES that no submissions were received during the public submission period in response to the proposed City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019;***
2. ***NOTES the comments received from the Department of Local Government, Sports and Cultural Industries in response to the public notice period and amendments made to the local law as detailed within this report; and***
3. ***in accordance with Section 3.12(4) of the Local Government Act 1995, MAKES the City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019 as detailed in Attachment 6.14B.***

FILE REFERENCE:	P1038020
REPORTING OFFICER:	Kathleen O'Brien, Paralegal
REPORTING UNIT:	Governance
RESPONSIBLE DIRECTORATE:	Corporate Services
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	7 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Attachment 6.14A - <i>Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019</i> with proposed amendments Attachment 6.14B - <i>Proposed Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019</i> Confidential Attachment 6.14C – Letter from Joint Standing Committee on Delegated Legislation (subject to parliamentary privilege) <i>Confidential Attachments are distributed to Commissioners under separate cover</i>

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |             |  |
|-------------------------------------|-------------|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy    | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Executive   | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i> |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Legislative | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>  |

- ☐ Quasi-Judicial *When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.*
- ☐ Information *For the Committee to note.*

### **Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:**

**Legislation** Section 3.12 of the *Local Government Act 1995* (Procedure for making local laws)

**City of Perth Act 2016** **Objects of the City of Perth**  
8(1)(a) - to provide for the good government of persons in the City of Perth, including residents, ratepayers and visitors

**Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications** **Strategic Community Plan**  
Strategic Priority - Leadership

### **Policy**

Policy No and Name: N/A

### **Purpose and Background:**

Following the adoption of the *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019* by Council at its Ordinary Council Meeting held **30 April 2019**, the local law was subsequently published in the *Government Gazette* and reviewed by the Joint Standing Committee on Delegated Legislation (JSCDL). The JSCDL considered the local law at its meeting held on 26 June 2019 and determined to request that the Council provide undertakings to delete clause 2.5(2)(c) when the local law is next amended and in the meantime, not enforce this clause. The reasons for the request are detailed in Confidential Attachment 6.14C.

On **30 July 2019**, Council considered a request by the JSCDL and resolved as follows:

*"That Council **RESOLVES** to undertake to the Joint Standing Committee on Delegated Legislation that the City will:*

1. *When the Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019 is next reviewed or amended, amend the Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019 to:*
  - 1.1 *Delete clause 2.5(2)(c); and*
  - 1.2 *Make any further necessary consequential amendments required; and*
2. *Until the Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019 is amended in accordance with part 1:*
  - 2.2 *Not enforce the Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019 in a manner contrary to the undertaking in part 1; and*
  - 2.3 *Where the Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019 is made publicly available, whether in hard copy or electronic form (including on the City's website), ensure that it is accompanied by a copy of these undertakings."*



The *Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019* was prepared to give effect to part 1 of the undertakings. At its meeting held on **27 August 2019**, Council resolved to advertise its intention to make the *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019*. The *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019* will amend the *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019* by deleting clause 2.5(2)(c).

Clause 2.5(2)(c) of the *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019* provides:

*Without limiting the scope of the discretion of the local government or authorised person under subclause (1)(b), the local government or authorised person may refuse an application for a permit if, in their opinion-*

- ...
- (c) *the proposed permit holder has been convicted during the preceding 5 years of an offence against-*
- (i) *this local law;*
  - (ii) *the City of Perth Alfresco Dining Local Law 2009;*
  - (iii) *the Food Act;*
  - (iv) *the Health Act;*
  - (v) *the Public Health Act;*
  - (vi) *the Liquor Control Act; or*
  - (vii) *any other written Law which affects outdoor dining.*

On deletion of the clause the City will still have the ability to generally determine whether a person is a fit and proper person when granting permits.

### **Details:**

A local public notice seeking public submissions on the proposed local law was published in the Perth Voice on Saturday, 14 September 2019, and was displayed on the City's notice boards and the City of Perth website. A copy of the public notice and the proposed local law were also provided to the Minister for Local Government.

In accordance with section 3.12(4) of the *Local Government Act 1995*, after the last day for submissions, Council is required to consider any submissions received in response to the public notice. No public submissions were received during the public notice period between 14 September 2019 and 6 November 2019.

The Department of Local Government, Sport and Cultural Industries (Department) on behalf of the Minister for Local Government, provided comments on the advertised local law on 15 October 2019.

The Department advised there were no significant issues identified, but it did suggest the following minor formatting suggestions.

Clause	Department Comments	Officer Response
<b>Clause 1.3 –</b>	The clause text can be simplified to read –  This local law amends the <i>City of Perth Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019</i> as published in the <i>Government Gazette</i> on 27 May 2019.	Amended
<b>Clause 1.4 -</b>	o Change “subclause” to “clause”	Amended

Clause	Department Comments	Officer Response
	o delete the phrase “of the principal local law”.	

The proposed amendments do not change the meaning or effect of the clauses and the proposed local law has been amended in accordance with the drafting style suggested in the Department’s comments.

Council may now resolve make the proposed local law. The above amendments are not considered to be significantly different to the originally advertised local law. If significant amendments are now proposed the local law would require readvertising for public comment.

Following adoption, in accordance with sections 3.12(5) and 3.12(6) of the *Local Government Act 1995*, subsequent to Council adoption, the City of Perth is required to:

- Publish the local law in the WA Government Gazette;
- Provide a copy of the gazettal to the Minister for Local Government (and any other relevant Minister);
- Publish a local public notice advising of the local law, its purpose and effect, the day on which it becomes effective and advising it may be inspected via the local government’s offices; and
- Publish the local law on its website.

### **Financial Implications:**

The amendment to the local law will result in additional advertising and gazettal costs of approximately \$2000. These costs will be met through existing operating budgets.

All figures quoted in this report are exclusive of GST.

### **Comments:**

The proposed *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019* will ensure the City’s compliance with the undertakings previously provided to the JSCDL.

The amendments proposed by the Department that were incorporated in the proposed *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019* relate to drafting standards. They do not constitute significant changes to the originally advertised local law.

It is therefore recommended that Council resolve to make the *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019* as detailed in Attachment 6.14B and gives local public notice of the local law.

In accordance with section 3.14(1) of the *Local Government Act 1995*, the local law will come into effect 14 ordinary days after it is published in the WA Government Gazette.

*Local Government Act 1995***CITY OF PERTH****OUTDOOR DINING LOCAL LAW 2019****Contents****Part 1 - Preliminary**

- 1.1 Short title
- 1.2 Commencement
- 1.3 Purpose and intent
- 1.4 Repeal
- 1.5 Transitional
- 1.6 Application
- 1.7 Terms used

**Part 2 - Permit**

- 2.1 Permit required
- 2.2 Exemptions
- 2.3 Application for a permit
- 2.4 Relevant considerations in determining application for permit
- 2.5 Decision on application for permit
- 2.6 Conditions which may be imposed on a permit
- 2.7 Compliance with conditions
- 2.8 Payment or return of bond or security
- 2.9 Responsibilities of permit holder
- 2.10 Amendment of permit conditions
- 2.11 Validity of permit
- 2.12 Renewal of permit
- 2.13 Transfer of permit
- 2.14 Cancellation or suspension of permit
- 2.15 Temporary removal of an outdoor eating area may be requested
- 2.16 Production of permit
- 2.17 Permit limitation

**Part 3 - Objections and appeals**

- 3.1 Application of Part 9 Division 1 of the Act

**Part 4 - Enforcement**

- 4.1 Direction of authorised person to be obeyed
- 4.2 Notice to repair damage to public place
- 4.3 Local government may undertake requirements of notice
- 4.4 Removal and impounding of goods
- 4.5 Offences
- 4.6 Infringement and infringement withdrawal notices
- 4.7 Offence and modified penalty
- 4.8 Authorised persons

**Schedule - Modified Penalties for Offences**

## *Local Government Act 1995*

### **CITY OF PERTH**

### **OUTDOOR DINING LOCAL LAW 2019**

Under the powers conferred by the *Local Government Act 1995* and under all other powers enabling it, the Council of the City of Perth resolved on 30 April 2019 to make this local law.

#### **Part 1 - Preliminary**

##### **1.1 Short title**

This is the *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019*.

##### **1.2 Commencement**

This local law will come into operation 14 days after the date of its publication in the *Government Gazette*.

##### **1.3 Purpose and intent**

- (1) The purpose of this local law is to regulate the management of outdoor dining areas in any public place within the district.
- (2) This local law is intended –
  - (a) to enable outdoor dining areas to be managed so that they do not interfere with the safe, accessible and reasonable movement of persons and vehicles; and
  - (b) to encourage high quality outdoor dining to enhance amenity, vitality and ambience of the district.

##### **1.4 Repeal**

The *City of Perth Alfresco Dining Local Law 2009* as published in the *Government Gazette* on 16 June 2009 is repealed.

##### **1.5 Transitional**

A licence issued under the *City of Perth Alfresco Dining Local Law 2009* -

- (a) is taken to be a permit issued under this local law;
- (b) is valid for the period specified in the licence; and
- (c) may be cancelled or suspended under this local law.

##### **1.6 Application**

This local law applies throughout the district.

## 1.7 Terms used

In this local law, unless the context otherwise requires -

**Act** means the *Local Government Act 1995*;

**authorised person** means a person authorised by the local government under section 9.10 of the Act to perform any of the functions of an authorised person under this local law;

**CEO** means the Chief Executive Officer of the local government;

**Council** means the council of the local government;

**district** means the district of the local government;

**disability access and inclusion plan of the local government** means the plan prepared and published by the local government, from time to time, under Part 5 of the *Disability Services Act 1993*;

**fee** means a fee or charge imposed under sections 6.16 to 6.19 of the Act;

**food** has the meaning given in the Food Act;

**Food Act** means the *Food Act 2008*;

**food business** has the meaning given in the Food Act;

**footpath** has the meaning given in the *Road Traffic Code 2000*;

**furniture** means chairs, tables, waiters' stations, planter boxes, umbrellas, screens, barriers, awnings, portable gas heaters and any other structure set up in the outdoor dining area;

**Health Act** means the *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911*;

**Liquor Control Act** means the *Liquor Control Act 1988*;

**local government** means the local government of the City of Perth;

**local government property** has the meaning given in the Act;

**local public notice** has the meaning given in the Act;

**outdoor dining** means outdoor dining or drinking or both in a public place;

**outdoor dining area** means an area in which tables, chairs and other structures are provided for the purpose of the -

- (a) supply or consumption of food or beverages or both to the public;
- (b) preparation and supply of beverages to the public; or
- (c) safe storage of pre-packaged meals for supply to, or consumption by, the public;

**pedestrian mall** means any road or portion of a road that is gazetted as a pedestrian mall;

**permit** means a permit issued by the local government or an authorised person under this local law;

**permit plan** means a plan attached to and forming part of a permit depicting the parts of a street or public place within which an outdoor dining area may be set up and conducted;



**permit holder** means a proprietor of a food business who holds a valid permit;

**proprietor** has the meaning given in the Food Act;

**Public Health Act** means the *Public Health Act 2016*;

**public liability insurance policy** means an insurance policy held with an insurance company that insures against sums for which the policy holder may become legally liable by way of compensation for claims of personal injury or property damage that a third party suffers as a result of the operation or activities of the policy holder's business.

**public place** means any thoroughfare, pedestrian mall or local government property;

**Regulations** means the *Local Government (Functions and General) Regulations 1996*;

**Schedule** means the Schedule to this local law;

**thoroughfare** has the meaning given in the Act;

**utility** means any public or private body which provides an essential service, such as electricity, gas, water, drainage, sewerage, telecommunications or traffic control, and has equipment on, in or under a public place for that purpose;

**valid**, in relation to a permit, means current and for which -

- (a) all the associated fees, if any, have been paid in full; or
- (b) if any part of the associated fees are permitted by the local government to be paid in installments, all installments due to be paid by the permit holder have been paid in full; and

**vehicle crossing** means a crossing used by vehicles to allow access from a thoroughfare to private land or a private thoroughfare.

## Part 2 - Permit

### 2.1 Permit required

Unless exempt under clause 2.2, a person must not set up or conduct an outdoor dining area in a public place -

- (a) other than in a portion of a public place adjacent to a food business;
- (b) unless the person is the proprietor of a food business or is acting on behalf of the proprietor of a food business referred to in paragraph (a);
- (c) unless the person is a permit holder; and
- (d) other than in accordance with the permit, including the permit plan and any conditions set out in, or applying in respect of, the permit.

### 2.2 Exemptions

- (1) The local government or an authorised person may give a written exemption to a person or class of persons from the requirement to have a permit.
- (2) An exemption may be given -

- (a) on the application of a person; or
  - (b) at the discretion of the local government or an authorised person.
- (3) An exemption may be given subject to any conditions the local government or an authorised person sees fit.
- (4) An exemption may apply to, or in respect of -
  - (a) a particular event, street festival, carnival or activity approved by the local government or an authorised person;
  - (b) particular goods or services; or
  - (c) a period of time.

### **2.3 Application for a permit**

- (1) A person who is required to obtain a permit under this local law must apply for the permit in accordance with subclause (2).
- (2) An application for a permit must -
  - (a) be in the form determined by the CEO or an authorised person;
  - (b) provide the information or documents required by -
    - (i) the form; or
    - (ii) the local government or an authorised person;
  - (c) be signed by the applicant for the permit;
  - (d) be signed by any neighbouring business owner and any neighbouring building owner where the proposed outdoor dining area is intended to extend beyond the public area in front of the applicant's food business into a public area directly in front of the premises of that neighbouring business owner or that neighbouring building owner;
  - (e) include an acknowledgement from each neighbouring business owner and each neighbouring building owner referred to in paragraph (d) that the extension of the outdoor dining area, as proposed, will result in that area no longer being available for their use during the outdoor dining trading hours; and
  - (f) be forwarded to the local government together with the appropriate fee, if any, imposed by the local government.
- (3) The local government or an authorised person may require an applicant to provide additional information reasonably related to an application before determining the application.
- (4) The local government or an authorised person may require an applicant to give local public notice of the application for a permit.
- (5) The local government or an authorised person may refuse to consider an application for a permit which is not in accordance with subclause (2) or where the applicant has not complied with subclause (3) or (4).

## 2.4 Relevant considerations in determining application for permit

In determining an application for a permit, the local government or an authorised person may have regard to –

- (a) any relevant policies of the local government;
- (b) the disability access and inclusion plan of the local government; and
- (c) any other matters that the local government or the authorised person considers to be relevant.

## 2.5 Decision on application for permit

- (1) The local government or an authorised person may, in respect of an application for a permit -
  - (a) approve the application subject to any conditions; or
  - (b) refuse to approve the application.
- (2) Without limiting the scope of the discretion of the local government or authorised person under subclause (1)(b), the local government or authorised person may refuse an application for a permit if, in their opinion -
  - (a) the proposed outdoor dining does not conform with the requirements of any written law;
  - (b) the proposed design or furniture is unsuitable, in any respect, to the location in which the permit is to operate;
  - ~~(c) the proposed permit holder has been convicted during the preceding 5 years of an offence against -
 
    - ~~(i) this local law;~~
    - ~~(ii) the City of Perth Alfresco Dining Local Law 2009;~~
    - ~~(iii) the Food Act;~~
    - ~~(iv) the Health Act;~~
    - ~~(v) the Public Health Act;~~
    - ~~(vi) the Liquor Control Act; or~~
    - ~~(vii) any other written law which affects outdoor dining;~~~~
  - (d) the proposed permit holder is not a fit and proper person to hold a permit; or
  - (e) the pedestrian flow on a footpath would be unreasonably impeded.
- (3) If the local government or an authorised person approves an application for a permit, it is to issue to the applicant a permit in the form determined by the CEO.
- (4) If the local government or an authorised person refuses to approve an application for a permit, it is, as soon as practicable after the decision is made -

- (a) to give the applicant written notice of, and written reasons for, the refusal; and
  - (b) to inform the applicant of his or her rights, under Part 9, Division 1 of the Act, to object to, and apply for a review of, the decision.
- (5) Where a clause of this local law refers to conditions which may be imposed on a permit the clause does not limit the power of the local government to impose other conditions on the permit under subclause (1)(a).
- (6) Where a clause of this local law refers to the grounds on which an application for a permit may be refused, the clause does not limit the power of the local government to refuse the application for a permit on other grounds under subclause (1)(b).

## **2.6 Conditions which may be imposed on a permit**

The local government or an authorised person may approve an application for a permit subject to conditions relating to -

- (a) the area or location to which the permit applies;
- (b) the number, type, form and construction of any structure or furniture which may be used in the outdoor dining area;
- (c) the care, maintenance and cleaning of any structure or furniture used in the outdoor dining area;
- (d) the removal and storage, prior to each closure of the adjacent food business, of any structure or furniture used in the outdoor dining area;
- (e) the maintenance of pedestrian access between the outdoor dining area and the adjacent food business;
- (f) the outdoor dining area not impeding or obstructing a public place used by either pedestrians or vehicles;
- (g) the maintenance of clear sight lines for vehicles entering or leaving a thoroughfare or a vehicle crossing;
- (h) the obtaining and maintaining of a public liability insurance policy in an amount and on the terms reasonably required by the local government or an authorised person;
- (i) the grant of another approval, licence, permit or other authorisation which may be required under any written law;
- (j) the commencement and duration of the permit;
- (k) the placement of advertising on any structure or furniture within the outdoor dining area;
- (l) the payment of all fees and taxes imposed or incurred as a result of the establishment or operation of the outdoor dining area;
- (m) the clearing of the outdoor dining area and the immediate surrounds of any rubbish, matter or thing coming from or caused by patrons of the outdoor dining area;

- (n) specified times during which an outdoor dining area must not be set up or conducted;
- (o) the payment of costs associated with the local government preparing the public place for use as an outdoor dining area such as the reshaping of footpaths and marking the boundaries of the outdoor dining area; and
- (p) the payment of a bond or the provision of a bank guarantee or other security for the purpose of ensuring that –
  - (i) a public place can be repaired or reinstated where the operation of the outdoor dining area, including the installation of any structure or furniture, will or may or cause damage to or permanently alter the public place; and/or
  - (ii) conditions of approval insofar as they relate to the public place or local government property are complied with.

## **2.7 Compliance with conditions**

Where an application for a permit has been approved subject to conditions the permit holder must comply with each of those conditions.

## **2.8 Payment and return of bond or security**

- (1) A bond required as a condition of a permit is to be paid into an account established by the local government or an authorised person for the purposes of this clause.
- (2) A bond, or a bank guarantee or other security, required as a condition of a permit is to be returned to the permit holder if the local government or an authorised person is satisfied that the operation of the outdoor dining area, including the installation of any structure or furniture, has not caused damage to or permanently altered the public place affected by the outdoor eating area.

## **2.9 Responsibilities of permit holder**

A permit holder must —

- (a) not allow the operation of the outdoor dining area to extend beyond the area specified in the permit or depicted on the permit plan;
- (b) keep the outdoor dining area free of any obstacle or thing likely to cause injury to persons or property;
- (c) ensure that any structure or furniture used in or in connection with the outdoor dining area remains within the outdoor dining area or the permitted storage location and does not impede pedestrian flow or access;
- (d) repair any damage to the surface of the outdoor dining area, and to any fixtures, fittings or utility services in or on the outdoor dining area, caused by or attributable to the conduct of the outdoor dining area;
- (e) pay all fees or taxes imposed or incurred as a result of the establishment or operation of the outdoor dining area;
- (f) ensure that trading within the outdoor dining area is limited to the operating hours stated in the permit; and

- (g) pay the costs associated with any alteration, repair, reinstatement or reconstruction of all or part of the outdoor dining area or adjacent public place required as a result of the operation of the outdoor dining area.

## **2.10 Amendment of permit conditions**

- (1) A permit holder may apply in writing to the local government to amend any of the terms or conditions of the permit.
- (2) The local government or an authorised person may, in respect of an application under subclause (1) -
  - (a) amend the permit, either in accordance with the application or otherwise as it sees fit; or
  - (b) decline to amend the permit.
- (3) The local government or an authorised person may, at any time, amend any of the terms or conditions of the permit.
- (4) If the local government or an authorised person amends a permit under this clause, it is to notify the permit holder in writing of the amendment as soon as practicable after the amendment is made and, unless otherwise specified in the amendment, the amended term or condition, or both, of the permit apply from the date of the notification.
- (5) If the local government or an authorised person amends a permit otherwise than in accordance with an application from the permit holder, it is, as soon as practicable after the decision to amend is made -
  - (a) to give to the permit holder written notice of, and written reasons for, its decision to amend; and
  - (b) to inform the permit holder of his or her rights, under Part 9, Division 1 of the Act, to object to, and apply for a review of, the decision.

## **2.11 Validity of permit**

A permit is valid for 3 years from the date on which it is issued, unless -

- (a) it is otherwise stated in this local law or in the permit;
- (b) the permit holder ceased being the proprietor of the adjacent food business and no transfer of the permit has been approved under clause 2.13;
- (c) any public liability insurance policy required as a condition of the permit lapses, is cancelled, or is no longer in operation; or
- (d) it is cancelled under clause 2.14.

## **2.12 Renewal of permit**

- (1) A permit holder may apply in writing to the local government, at or before the expiry of the permit, for the renewal of the permit.



- (2) The provisions of this local law relevant to the permit which is sought to be renewed apply, with such modifications as are required, to an application for the renewal of the permit.
- (3) To avoid doubt, the local government or an authorised person may refuse to consider an application for renewal of a permit until any fee outstanding in relation to a permit is paid.

### **2.13 Transfer of permit**

- (1) A permit cannot be transferred without the approval of the local government or an authorised person.
- (2) An application for the transfer of a valid permit is to -
  - (a) be in the form determined by the CEO;
  - (b) provide the information required by the form or under any other clause of this local law;
  - (c) be signed by the permit holder and the proposed transferee of the permit; and
  - (d) be forwarded to the local government together with any transfer fee imposed by the local government.
- (3) The local government or an authorised person may refuse to consider or determine an application for the transfer of a permit which is not in accordance with subclause (2).
- (4) The local government or an authorised person may approve an application for the transfer of a permit, refuse to approve it or approve it subject to such terms and conditions as it sees fit and, if it is approved, the proposed transferee is to become the permit holder from the date of the approval.
- (5) If an application for the transfer is approved, the local government or an authorised person is to issue to the applicant a permit which contains such amendments as necessary to effect the transfer.
- (6) If the local government or an authorised person refuses to approve an application for the transfer of a valid permit, it is, as soon as practicable after the decision is made –
  - (a) to give the applicant written notice of, and written reasons for, the refusal; and
  - (b) to inform the applicant of his or her rights, under Part 9, Division 1 of the Act, to object to, and apply for a review of, the decision

### **2.14 Cancellation or suspension of permit**

- (1) A permit may be cancelled by the local government or an authorised officer on any one or more of the following grounds -
  - (a) the permit holder has not complied with -
    - (i) a term or condition of the permit; or

- (ii) a provision of this local law, or a provision of any other written law which relates to the activity regulated by the permit;
  - (b) if it is relevant to the activity regulated by the permit -
    - (i) the permit holder is an undischarged bankrupt, or is in liquidation;
    - (ii) the permit holder has entered into a composition arrangement with creditors; or
    - (iii) a manager, administrator, trustee, receiver, or receiver and manager, is appointed in relation to any part of the permit holder's undertakings or property;
  - (c) the permit holder is no longer the proprietor of the food business; and
  - (d) the setting up or conduct of the outdoor dining area, or the behaviour of customers within the outdoor dining area, is causing a nuisance.
- (2) The local government or an authorised officer may cancel or suspend a permit if the local government or a utility requires access to or near the place to which the permit applies, for the purposes of carrying out works in or near the vicinity of that place.
- (3) The local government or an authorised person must cancel a permit if –
  - (a) a neighbouring business owner or a neighbouring property owner (as described in clause 2.3(2)(d)) notifies the local government and the permit holder in writing that it withdraws its consent to the continuing operation of the outdoor eating area in front of the premises of that neighbouring business owner or neighbouring building owner (as the case may be);
  - (b) the permit has not been amended to be consistent with that withdrawal of consent; and
  - (c) within 14 days, unless the period is extended by the local government or an authorised officer, of the written notification under paragraph (a), the permit holder has not applied in writing to the local government under clause 2.10 to amend the permit to be consistent with that withdrawal of consent.
- (4) If the local government or an authorised officer cancels or suspends a permit under this clause –
  - (a) it is, as soon as practicable after the decision is made -
    - (i) to give the permit holder written notice of, and reasons for, the decision; and
    - (ii) to inform the applicant of his or her rights, under Part 9, Division 1 of the Act, to object to, and apply for a review of, the decision; and
  - (b) the cancellation or suspension takes effect from the date on which the permit holder is given the notice under subclause (4)(a)(i).
- (5) On the cancellation or suspension of a permit, subject to subclause (6), the permit holder is not entitled to any refund in respect of any fees paid in respect of the permit.

- (6) Where a permit is cancelled or suspended, the local government may, at its discretion, refund to the permit holder all or part of the permit fee in respect of what would otherwise have been the balance of the term of the permit.
- (7) If a permit expires or is cancelled, the permit holder must —
  - (a) remove all furniture, equipment, structures and other things placed in the outdoor dining area; and
  - (b) reinstate the area to the satisfaction of the local government or an authorised person or pay the costs of that reinstatement.

#### **2.15 Temporary removal of an outdoor eating area may be requested**

- (1) A permit holder must, when requested to do so —
  - (a) on reasonable grounds - by an authorised person or a member of the Police Force; or
  - (b) in the event of an emergency or for the purposes of public safety – by an emergency services agency,temporarily remove, in accordance with the request, all or any of the structures or furniture in or on the outdoor dining area.
- (2) The permit holder may replace the structures and furniture after being authorised by a person described in subclause (1)(a) or (b).

#### **2.16 Production of permit**

A permit holder must produce to an authorised person his or her permit immediately on being required to do so by an authorised person.

#### **2.17 Permit limitation**

A permit does not give the permit holder exclusive possession or use of the outdoor dining area to which it applies.

### **Part 3 - Objections and appeals**

#### **3.1 Application of Part 9 Division 1 of the Act**

- (1) If the local government or an authorised person makes a decision —
  - (a) to grant an application for a permit;
  - (b) to vary, cancel, transfer or suspend a permit;
  - (c) to impose or amend a condition to which a permit is subject; or
  - (d) apply the proceeds of a bond, bank guarantee or other security under clause 4.3(2),the provisions of Division 1 of Part 9 of the Act and regulation 33 of the Regulations apply to that decision.
- (2) Under these provisions, an affected person may have the right to object to, or to appeal against, the decision of the local government or an authorised person.

## Part 4 - Enforcement

### 4.1 Direction of authorised person to be obeyed

- (1) A permit holder who is given a lawful direction by an authorised person or a member of the Police Force must comply with that direction.
- (2) A permit holder must not obstruct or hinder an authorised person in the performance of that person's functions.

### 4.2 Notice to repair damage to public place

- (1) Where any portion of a public place has been damaged, physically altered, or soiled as a result of the use of that public place as an outdoor dining area, the local government or an authorised person may, by written notice to the permit holder, order the permit holder to repair or replace that portion of the public place to the satisfaction of the local government or an authorised person at the permit holder's cost.
- (2) In this clause, **permit holder** includes the person who was the permit holder when the portion of the public place was damaged, altered or soiled.

### 4.3 Local government may undertake requirements of notice

- (1) If a person fails to comply with a notice under clause 4.2, the local government or an authorised person may do the thing specified in the notice and recover from that person, as a debt, the costs incurred in so doing.
- (2) To meet its costs incurred under this clause, the local government or an authorised person may apply the proceeds of any bond, bank guarantee or other security paid or provided as a condition of approval.
- (3) The liability of a permit holder to pay the local government's costs under this clause is not limited to any amount paid or provided under any bond, bank guarantee or other security as a condition of approval.

### 4.4 Removal and impounding of goods

Where an outdoor dining area is conducted without a permit or in contravention of a term or condition of a permit, any structure or furniture may be removed and impounded by an authorised person under regulation 29 of the Regulations.

### 4.5 Offences

- (1) A person who fails to do anything required to be done under this local law, or who does anything which under this local law that person is prohibited from doing, commits an offence.
- (2) An offence against a clause specified in the Schedule of this local law is a prescribed offence for the purposes of section 9.16(1) of the Act.
- (3) A person who commits an offence under this local law is liable on conviction to a penalty not exceeding \$5,000 and, if the offence is of a continuing nature, to an additional penalty not exceeding \$500 for each day or part of a day during which the offence continues.

#### **4.6 Infringement and infringement withdrawal notices**

For the purposes of this local law -

- (a) the form of the infringement notice referred to in section 9.17 of the Act, is that of Form 2 in Schedule 1 of the Regulations; and
- (b) the form of the infringement withdrawal notice referred to in section 9.20 of the Act is that of Form 3 in Schedule 1 of the Regulations.

#### **4.7 Offence and modified penalty**

The amount appearing in the final column of the Schedule adjacent to a clause specified in in that Schedule is the modified penalty for that offence.

#### **4.8 Authorised persons**

Unless expressly stated otherwise by the local government, a person appointed by the local government to be an authorised person for the purposes of this local law is taken to have also been appointed by the local government to be an authorised person for the purposes of section 9.16 of the Act in relation to offences against this local law.

**Schedule - Modified Penalties for Offences**  
**[Clause 4.7]**

<b>Item No</b>	<b>Clause No</b>	<b>Modified Penalty \$</b>
1	2.1	300
2	2.7	100
3	2.9	100
4	2.14(7)	100
5	2.15	100
6	2.16	100
7	Other offences not specified	100

Dated - 21 May 2019

The Common Seal of the )  
City of Perth was )  
affixed by the authority of a )  
resolution of the Council )  
in the presence of- )

\_\_\_\_\_  
Gaye McMath  
Deputy Chair of Commissioners.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Murray Jorgensen  
Chief Executive Officer.



**LOCAL GOVERNMENT ACT 1995****CITY OF PERTH  
OUTDOOR DINING AMENDMENT LOCAL LAW 2019**

Under the powers conferred by the *Local Government Act 1995* and under all other powers enabling it, the Council of the City of Perth resolved on **(DATE)** to make this local law.

**Part 1 - Preliminary****1.1 Title**

This is the *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Amendment Local Law 2019*.

**1.2 Commencement**

This local law comes into operation 14 days after the date of its publication in the *Government Gazette*.

**1.3 Principal local law amended.**

This local law amends the *City of Perth Outdoor Dining Local Law 2019* as published in the *Government Gazette* on 27 May 2019.

**1.4 Clause 2.5 amended**

Delete clause 2.5(2)(c).

Dated this       day of       2019.

The Common Seal of the       )  
City of Perth was       )  
affixed by authority of a       )  
a resolution of the Council       )  
in the presence of       )

---

Andrew Hammond  
Chair of Commissioners

---

Murray Jorgensen  
Chief Executive Officer.

CONFIDENTIAL ATTACHMENT 6.14C  
ITEM 6.14 - ADOPTION – CITY OF PERTH OUTDOOR DINING  
AMENDMENT LOCAL LAW 2019

FOR THE AGENDA BRIEFING SESSION

19 NOVEMBER 2019

DISTRIBUTED TO COMMISSIONERS UNDER SEPARATE COVER

**Recommendation:**

***That Council APPOINTS Lester Blades for a flat fee of \$34,500 (ex GST) to assist Council with the recruitment and appointment of a new Chief Executive Officer.***

FILE REFERENCE:	P1022898
REPORTING OFFICER:	Mark Ridgwell, Manager Governance
REPORTING UNIT:	Governance
RESPONSIBLE ALLIANCE:	Corporate Services
REPORT AUTHOR DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
DATE:	14 November 2019
ATTACHMENT/S:	Confidential Attachment 6.15A – Quotation Submissions Confidential Attachment 6.15B – Qualitative Selection Criteria Evaluation Matrix <i>Confidential Attachments are distributed to Commissioners under separate cover</i>

**Council Role:**

- |                                     |                |   |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Advocacy       | <i>When the Council advocates on its own behalf or on behalf of its community to another level of government/body/agency.</i>   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | Executive      | <i>The substantial direction setting and oversight role of the Council e.g. adopting plans and reports, accepting tenders, directing operations, setting and amending budgets.</i>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Legislative    | <i>Includes adopting local laws, town planning schemes and policies</i>   |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Quasi-Judicial | <i>When the Council determines an application/matter that directly affects a person's right and interests. The judicial character arises from the obligation to abide by the principles of natural justice. Examples of Quasi-Judicial authority include town planning applications, building licences, applications for other permits/licences (eg under Health Act, Dog Act or Local Laws) and other decisions that may be appealable to the State Administrative Tribunal.</i> |
| <input type="checkbox"/>            | Information    | <i>For the Committee to note.</i>   |

**Legislation / Strategic Plan / Policy:****Legislation**

N/A

***City of Perth Act 2016*****Objects of the City of Perth**

8(1)(a) - to provide for the good government of persons in the City of Perth, including residents, ratepayers and visitors

**Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework Implications****Strategic Community Plan**

Strategic Priority - Leadership

**Policy**

Policy No and Name:

9.7 – Purchasing

The policy has been established to ensure efficient, effective, economical and sustainable procedures in the City's purchasing activities

**Purpose and Background:**

At its meeting held on **30 July 2019**, it was resolved by Council to extend the Chief Executive Officer's (CEO) tenure for a term to expire 1 August 2020.

Several key focus areas were included in this decision, of relevance to this report was;

*"In collaboration with the Commissioners, provide the administrative support and necessary resources to facilitate the recruitment of a new CEO so as the appointee can commence circa last week in July / first week in August 2020 (1st Quarter 2020)."*

This item seeks to appoint a suitably qualified and experienced consultant to assist Council to recruit a Chief Executive Officer.

**Details:**

Recruiting and appointing a CEO is one of the most significant tasks elected members may undertake during their term of office. Choosing the right person is critical to the success of the council and the local government.

There are three sections of the *Local Government Act 1995* that have direct application to the appointment of a CEO. Additionally, the Local Government (Administration) Regulations 1996 also deals with advertising, contracts, selection and the appointment process.

To assist local governments to correctly appoint a CEO, the Department of Local Government, Sport and Cultural Industries developed Local Government Operational Guideline Number 10 - Appointing a CEO.

More recently, the Department has also developed draft standards and guidelines for local government CEO recruitment and selection, performance review and termination. The standards and guidelines are currently with the industry for consultation.

To assist local governments navigate such an important process, an independent recruitment consultant will often be appointed. The consultant should not be associated with the local government or any of its council members and can be an independent human resource professional, recruitment consultant or recruitment agency.

A request for quotation was sent to a number of recruitment consultants on 30 October 2019. The scope of works sought expert advice and guidance to assist Council on the following aspects of the recruitment and selection process:

- Development or review of the position description and contract of employment;
- Development of selection criteria;
- Drafting of the advertisement;
- Determination of marketing strategy to encourage the best applicants;
- Development or review of the information package for interested applicants;
- Preliminary assessment of the applications;
- Final shortlisting;
- Drafting of the questions for interview;
- Coordinating interviews; and
- Finalising reference/background checks and the contract.

Submissions closed Friday, 8 November 2019, with the City receiving six submissions. The submissions were subsequently assessed against the following criteria:

- Demonstrated knowledge of CEO employment provisions as defined in the *Local Government Act 1995* (WA);
- Demonstrated knowledge of the *Salaries and Allowances Act 1975*;
- Demonstrated sound understanding of contractual provisions and salary trends; and
- Holds a WA Employment Agent's licence under the *Employment Agents Act 1976* (WA).

The submissions are provided as Confidential Attachment 6.15A - Quotation Submissions.

The following table outlines the pricing submission:

Submission	Price (ex GST)	Notes
Lester Blades	\$34,500	Plus advertising
WALGA Recruitment	\$28,000	Plus advertising
Gerard Daniels	\$68,000	Plus advertising
Beilby Downing Teal	\$48,000	Plus advertising
Hays Recruitment	\$30,000	Includes advertising and testing
Chandler Macleod	\$24,669	Plus advertising



### **Financial Implications:**

As outlined in Confidential Attachment 6.15B, four of the submissions ranked very highly when assessed against the selection criteria:

1. Lester Blades
2. WALGA Recruitment
3. Gerard Daniels
4. Beilby Downing Teal

#### *Lester Blades*

The submission provided by Lester Blades proposes a flat fee of \$34,500 (ex GST). The fee includes psychometric testing but not advertising.

#### *WALGA Recruitment*

The submission provided by WALGA Recruitment proposes a flat fee of \$28,000 (ex GST). The fee does not include psychometric testing (\$200 per candidate) or advertising.

#### *Gerard Daniels*

The submission provided by Gerard Daniels proposes a flat fee of \$68,000 (ex GST) or a percentage of the appointee's guaranteed starting compensation depending on the City's preference. For the purposes of the assessment, the City has applied the flat rate, as the starting compensation has not yet been determined.

The fee does not include advertising, travel or accommodation if required.

#### *Beilby Downing Teal*

The submission provided by Beilby Downing Teal proposes a flat fee of \$48,000 (ex GST). The fee includes psychometric testing and all internet advertising.

In addition to consultancy fees, it is estimated that advertising both online and print will cost between \$15,000 - \$20,000 depending on the coverage decided.

There is capacity in the 2019/20 budget to cover the costs associated with appointing a recruitment consultant and advertising.

### **Comments:**

All four of the highest-ranking submissions have extensive local government experience. They have all successfully recruited high profile positions in WA Local Government.

Based upon the assessment scores and price, it is recommended that Council appoint Lester Blades to assist Council undertake the CEO recruitment process.

CONFIDENTIAL ATTACHMENT 6.15A AND 6.15B  
ITEM 6.15 - RECRUITMENT CONSULTANT - CHIEF EXECUTIVE  
OFFICER RECRUITMENT PROCESS

FOR THE AGENDA BRIEFING SESSION

19 NOVEMBER 2019

DISTRIBUTED TO COMMISSIONERS UNDER SEPARATE COVER